

THE  
PAINE-SHEPARD  
GENEALOGY

1463—1913

BY

CLARA PAINE OHLER

Gc  
929.2  
P163o  
1152466

M.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

myat  
275



3 1833 01143 2421

GENEALOGY

929.2

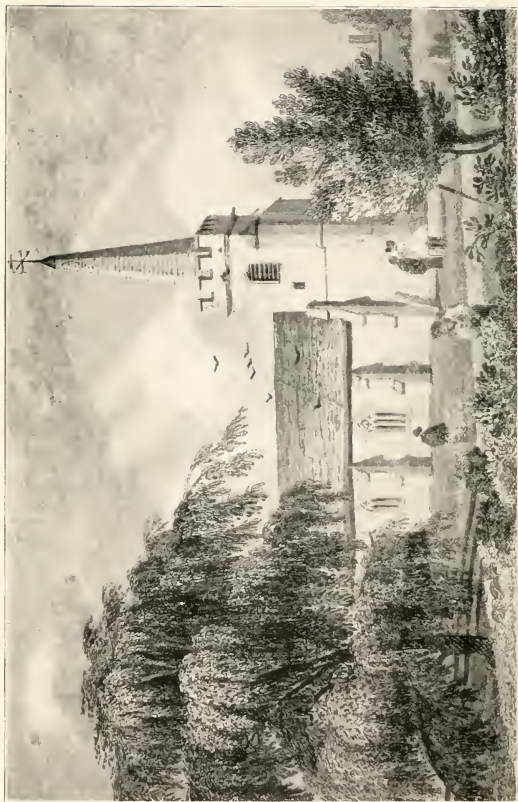
P1630

Mary Ann Randolph Matthews.  
For her Grandmother  
Julia B. Foraker

January 1929.







ST. MARY'S CHURCH, FRITTENDEN, KENT, ENGLAND

Ancestors  
and Descendants of  
  
DAVID PAINE  
  
and  
  
ABIGAIL SHEPARD  
  
of  
  
Ludlow, Massachusetts  
  
1463-1913



Compiled by  
CLARA PAINE OHLER  
Compiler of the  
JAMES-DENISON GENEALOGY  
Lima, Ohio  
1913

## DEDICATORY

THIS BOOK IS AFFECTIONATELY DEDICATED  
TO THE MEMORY OF MY PARENTS, LEMUEL  
SHEPARD AND ELIZABETH (ROBY) PAINE.



1152466

## Index of Families

Paine.....	11
Ohler .....	166
Compton.....	167
Roby .....	168
Shepard.....	175
Spur .....	185
Leonard.....	187
Tileston.....	211
Bridgman .....	213
Adams .....	216
Webb .....	224
Pierce.....	225
Bass .....	230

*Handwritten:* \$27.50

## Index of Illustrations

St Mary's Church, Frittenden, Kent, England .....	Frontispiece
Sword carried by David Paine in the Revolutionary War.....	54
Cemetery at Ludlow, Massachusetts, showing graves of David and Abigail (Shepard) Paine ....	56
Land Grant to David Paine .....	66
Portrait of Judge David Paine .....	68
Portraits of Lemuel and Elizabeth (Morse) Paine.....	72
Sheppard Coat of Arms .....	180
Chevenning, Kent, England, Home of John Lennard....	190
Portrait of John Lennard, Knole, Kent.....	192
Hurstmontceau-Castle in the County of Sussex.....	194
Leonard Coat of Arms .....	202
First Iron Forge, at Taunton, Mass.....	204
First home of James Leonard, at Taunton, Mass .....	206
Statue to be erected in memory of James and Henry Leonard.....	208
Adams Coat of Arms .....	218
Pierce Coat of Arms .....	224
House built by Robert Pierce in 1640, at Dorchester, Mass .....	226
Bass Coat of Arms .....	230

## INTRODUCTION

### Early History of Paine Family.

The surname of Paine, however spelled, indicates a Norman origin. Rollo or Rolf, Duke of Normandy, in the Ninth Century became a convert to Christianity. The people of his Dukedom, however, outside of the larger places, resisted the new religion, as is usually the case in all innovations, which first find favor in the cities, expanding gradually throughout the country. Now the word "paganus" meant originally and solely, a dweller in the country as distinguished from one who dwells in the city." So general was the refusal at first of the inhabitants of the country to accept the Christian religion, that to be a "countryman," came to mean an "unbeliever," and the word "paganus" to express a double meaning. The name coming to be thus generally adopted, applied to all who refused the Christian baptism.

When William the Conquerer went from Normandy to England he was accompanied by many of this class of people: and so the term became incorporated into the English language with its new meaning. About this time the habit of using surnames became prevalent, and as people usually chose something with which they had previous connection, so the name of "Paganus" came into common use as a family designation. It gradually changed its form however to Pagan, Pagen, Payen, Payne, Payn and Paine.

The name is found wherever the Norman exodus pervaded. In Italy it assumed the form of Paganini or Pagani.

In connection with this name, Bardsley says: "At the close of the Norman dynasty it had threatened to become one of the most familiar appellations in England and thus while in our dictionaries, 'Pagan' still represents a state of heathenism, in our directories it has long been converted to the purpose of Christianity."

No history of the Paine family would be complete without a reference to two men, who made the name a famous one in the early history of England.

The first of these is "Pagen of Domesday" 1041-1086, and the second is Hugh de Payen, a crusader and founder of the Order of Knights Templar. For the following extract we are indebted to the "Paine Genealogy" by Mr. Albert W. Paine, of Bangor, Maine.

"When William the Conqueror became firmly established upon the English throne, he caused an inventory and appraisal of his Kingdom to be made, which included the names of all the land owners. Prominent among these was "Pagen", who is reported as holder of lands either "of the King or others," in at least sixteen different counties, and to the number of thirty-eight or more holdings in all; and the significant remark is added by the commissioner of returns, that "he could go whither so ever he would".

These holdings were so located in different counties, that, leaving Hants or Hampshire by the Isle of Wight where the New Forest was located, he could travel north to "the wash", on the North Sea; thence west across the island to the Irish Sea; thence south to the British Channel; thence east to the place of starting, and at every step be in country where he owned land and consequently had right of protection.

This was his peculiar baronial privilege, arising from his rank and probable connection with the king.

He had settled in England from Normandy before the conquest, as is plainly evidenced by the records, and

was consequently there to share with the "Conqueror" the brunt of battle and the crown of success.

He died about the same time that the Domesday book was compiled in 1086, leaving Edmund, his eldest son and heir, to inherit his immense estate and dignities, as well as his favor with the king.

#### THE CRUSADES AND HUGH DE PAYEN

Following close upon the Norman conquest of England come the Crusades, the first of which has a particular importance to the Paine race.

At its termination, the celebrated Hugh de Payen remained behind for the purpose of more surely securing its grand results. For long months he acted the part of guide, with others, for all such pilgrims as might need aid and conduct to their journey's end, and more particularly from the crossing of Jordan to the City of Jerusalem.

For this purpose he organized a force adapted to the occasion and diligently attended to the work. In company with Godfrey de St. Omer, he instituted an order known as the Templars of the Cross, the sole object of which was to further the great objects of the Crusaders' mission by protecting the Holy Places and rendering safe the journey of all pilgrims to the Holy Shrine.

The original organization embraced only seven others besides themselves. They were both poor, but their undertaking was patronized by the King of Jerusalem, Baldwin II, who not only gave them his countenance, but assigned to them their lodgings in his palace, and made them the recipients of his personal favor and society. Of their poverty they made no secret, but emblazoned it on their seal by adopting as a device "a horse with two riders".

From this small beginning, the order soon began to extend its power until it came to be the most powerful and opulent of all organizations, then probably existing in the world; controlling the fate of nations, and even

demanding and receiving from the Pope an acknowledgment of its asserted rights. Its original organization was A. D. 1178, and continued to exist until 1312, nearly two centuries, when after five or six years of violent action, Philip the Fair of France, and Pope Clement V, succeeded in abolishing it, and appropriating its immense possessions to the use of the various sovereigns of the different nations where they were deposited. In Portugal, the order still exists, under the name of "Knights of Christ."

The pledge of every Templar bound him to defend at the peril of his life the mysteries of the Christian faith, to perform military service beyond the seas whenever called upon to do so, and "never to fly before three Infidels even when alone."

During all the ages while the order had life, and ever since, the two original founders have been celebrated for their work as its originators, even after their death, as its peculiar protectors and guardians.

Who Hugh de Payen was, genealogically, or to what line he belonged, of the numerous families now existing is a matter of much interest.

That he was a Norman is very clear, for at that early day the name had not gone beyond the field of its origin, for only a single generation, or two, had then passed since surnames had been first adopted. His name too, indicates that he was the son of a father who bore the same name, and who lived necessarily during the war and reign of the Conqueror. He was too, as a Norman, in the Crusade, one of the soldiers or followers of Robert the Duke.

The suddenness and success with which he entered upon his great work and organized the order and advanced its cause, show most conclusively that he must have had what is often spoken of as a "good start" in life.

A footman's or private's position in an army is ever a place not only of difficulty, but of improbability, from which to arise at once to eminence or favor.

In order to do this, he must have had the prestige of noble birth, or other extra merit, to give him such an impetus as he actually enjoyed.

Thus and thus only, could he have attained so suddenly the high pinnacle of fame and favor to which he arrived. This conclusion is supported by the facts already stated with reference to his favor with Baldwin II, King of Jerusalem, who gave him lodgings in his palace, and the prestige of his high office.

From the reading of Domesday, we have seen that Pagen or Payen, was one of William the Conqueror's chief barons, on whom he especially bestowed his favors; and Robert, the Duke, under whom Hugh went to the Crusades, was the son of the Conqueror, thus placing the two sons (if sons they were) in direct communication with each other. The conclusion is certainly very natural and probable, that Hugh de Payen, (the son of Payen) was really the son of him of Domesday, Edmund being his oldest son and heir. That he was poor, though thus the son of a rich father, is readily explainable by the fact of the then prevailing law of primogeniture which gave the whole inheritance to the oldest son, and left the younger poor, a fact of so much importance that it led in the days of heraldry to the adoption of a particular feature on the coat of arms to express it. This feature was the placing on the shield a Martlet, a foot-less bird, to indicate that the party had no land to stand on, and hence no use for feet.

One of the extracts from Domesday is the following: "Edmund the son of Pagen, holds of the King, and Hugh holds of him."

That this Hugh thus spoken of was Hugh de Payen, cannot certainly be determined, but the fact that his

surname is not given, but simply his Christian name, rather implies that his surname was the same with his under whom he held, and who is related as being "the son of Pagen."

This conclusion can hardly be resisted, that the great Crusader was the son of him on whom King William so abundantly showered his favors, and that it was this favor with King William which opened the palace doors of King Baldwin at Jerusalem, and gave to the poor son a home and the prestige of his influence and his power as before related.

Coat-of-arms; "In the compilation of all of the known crests of Great Britain and Ireland, by Fairbairns, twenty-six different ones are given to the name of Payne."



## PAINE

### CHAPTER I.

#### Six Generations of the Paine Family of Frittenden and Tenterden, England; and Generations I and II of the Paine Family of Braintree, Massachusetts.

Many surmises have been made as to the English ancestry of Moses Paine of Braintree, Massachusetts, but it was not until 1912 that the discovery of his ancestry and place of emigration was found by Miss Elizabeth French, a genealogist connected with the New England Genealogical and Historical Society. Thanks to her efforts, we have the line established back to "John Payn of Frythenden," whose will is dated April 12, 1463.

By means of their wills the line is traced through six generations as follows:

**John Payn** of Frittenden, Eng. (Gen. I, No. I), whose will is dated April 1463, m. Joane ———.

#### GENERATION II

Children of John and Joane Payn.

- 2 Edmund.
- 3 Elizabeth.
- 4 Stephen.

THE WILL OF JOHN PAYN OF FFRYTHENDEN DATED 12  
APRIL 1463

After my death my feofees shall grant to Joane my wife and her heirs eight pieces of land and meadow called Cehetefeld Tweymedys, Johanmeds, le

Broke, Gretebrodefeld, Lytylbrodefeld and Stonefeld, containing thirty acres of land in Ffrythenden upon the dens of Bubherst and Bokherst, during the life of Agnes my mother, to provide the said Agnes with sufficient meat and drink, clothing, shoes and all other necessities, if the said Agnes be willing to dwell with Joane, but if not then my feofees shall deliver those eight pieces of land to Agnes my mother during her life to provide those things as she pleases. At the death of Agnes my mother, Joane my wife and Edmund my son shall each of them have half of the said lands and at the death of Joane my wife, my son Edmund shall have them all. At the Feast of St. Michael next after my death my feofees shall enfeoff my son Edmund in my messuage at Bokherst and in all my other lands meadows and gardens upon the den of Bokherst, to him his heirs and assigns forever. Except one piece of land situated upon the den of Bokherst called le Fyveacrys, the profits of which land and five pieces of land situated in Ulcombe upon the den of Boycote, shall go to my wife Joane until my daughter Elizabeth shall be married and then my feofees shall sell the said land and of the money pay £10 and the residue to my wife Joane. My wife Joane to receive the profits of all my lands upon the den of Peseregge until Stephen my son comes to the age of twenty years and then my feofees to deliver to him and his heirs forever four pieces of land containing ten acres upon the den of Peseregge, viz. to the highway to the south. All my other lands upon the said den of Peseregge to my wife for life and after her death to go to my son Stephen and his heirs forever. And if he die within the age of twenty years then my wife Joane to have the four pieces containing ten acres, situated south to the highway and all other lands upon the den of Peseregge. If both my sons die without lawful issue, then after the death of my wife all my lands to be sold and the money to be used for a

priest to sing in the church of Ffrethyden for three years 20£, praying for my soul and my parents' souls, five marks to the repair of the bad roads between Haddyscrosse and Stapylherst and five marks to the marriage of poor maids of the parish of Ffrethyden.

(No Probate). (Translated from the Latin)

(Archdeaconcy of Canterbury, Vol.1, fo. 1).

**Stephen Payn** (Gen. II, No. 4), b. about 1455, at Frittenden, Eng., (will dated 1505), m. (1) probably a daughter of John Webb; m. (2), Johane—

### GENERATION III.

Children of Stephen Payn by first marriage.

5 John, b. ab. 1483.

6 Johanne.

7 Edmund.

Children of Stephen and Johane Payn.

8 James.

9 Thomas.

10 Stephen, b. ab. 1495.

### THE WILL OF STEPHEN PAYN OF FRITTENDEN, KENT.

IN DEI NOIE AMEN terciio menfis Maij Anno dm' Millimo quingeucefimo quinto Ego Stephus payn of ffretynden hole of mynde & in gode remenbaunce beyng make my teftament in this man' as followeth; firft I Comend my foule to almighti god to our lady & to all the holy company of heven my body to be buried in the Chercheyard of ffretynden affordeid Alfo I bequeith to the hight awter ther for tythes & offeryngs for gotten xii (d) Alfo to the Rode leyght iiij (d) Alfo to ouer lady leygth in hye Chaunfell iij (d) Alfo to the light of feynt Stephyn iiij (d) Alfo to the leythes of feynt

Thomas & feynt xpofer eu'y of them ij (d) Alfo to the  
 making of the new beme iij (s) iiij (d) the which is yet  
 to pay of that P pmyfed thereto Alfo fuche goodes that  
 John Webb bequeith vnto John Emunde & Johanne my  
 chyldern I will it be delyu'ed vnto them Alfo I will  
 that after the difceffe of my wyff Johanne my thouth  
 fhall haue her coralbeds alfo I will that all my meuabill  
 Goods fhall pay my dettes & my bequeithes & the  
 Charges of my burying. The refydue of my meauable  
 goods Aboue my dettes & bequeithis firft paid & content  
 I bequeithe to Johanne my wyff and after her difceffe  
 I will the ftoc of howfhould vnto the Chyldern of her & me  
 laufully begotten The which Johane my wyff & Thomas  
 Payn my fon I make & ordeyn my executours & Ser  
 William Ketchiden pfon of frethynden ou'feer This  
 Wittness Thomas lefted Nicholas Webbe Richard Dog-  
 gett and other moo.

THIS IS THE LAST will of me Stephn' payn be me  
 pfonally made & declared the iij (de) day of May the  
 yer of god aboue wrytten & the xx (ti) yer of the Rayne  
 of Kyng Henry the VII. of all my lands & tent's lying &  
 beyng.w (th) in the pyfche of frethynden aforefeid firft  
 I will that my feoffes fhall fuffer Johanne my wyff to  
 haue & occupy my mefuage & all my lands lying thereto  
 vppon peferegge aboue fhamelefords lane and a pece of  
 land Called hertiffeld & the lytlyl Gofit above w (t)  
 the wey thereto owt of hertiffeld t'me of her naturall  
 lyff paying the lords rent and kepe due repacon without  
 ftrepe & waft The refydue of my lands called pelles  
 & paynes fhall go to ferme xij yeres next after my de-  
 ceffe & my wyff for to take pfitte of all the hoole lands  
 fro the tyme of my deceffe till mighelmas next after the  
 date of my wyll & then to take to ferme & my wyff to  
 take pfitt of the ij firft yeres or els to occupy hit her felffe  
 for to kepe w (t) her Chyldern and myn and the other x  
 yer the pfittes comyng therof Aboue all Charges in the

forfeid x yeres I will that hit fhall go vnto my thouthers  
 mariage to eche of them by evyn porcions Except Johanne  
 my thouther fhall haue but xiiij (s) iiij (d) thereof & no more  
 and yf any of my other thouthers difceffe vn'maried I  
 will her ptus be devyded among them that be alyve when  
 they be married or afterward as faft as hit may aryfe of  
 the ferme and yf all my thouther dye of my laft wyff  
 vn'maried & within the age of xxviij yeres then I will  
 v marke fhall go to an honeft preft for to fynge for ouer  
 fowles in the Cherch of ffretynden and v marke mor' of  
 the fame money I will hit fhall go to the moſte neds of  
 the Cherch aforfeid The refydew of the money when  
 all Cofts & Chargs be done fhall remayne to my next  
 heires fflurthur mor I will that the forfeid lands Called  
 pellys and paynes after the xij yer aboufeid fhall remayne  
 vnto all my fonnys that I haue by Johanne my wyff  
 and after the deceffe of Johanne my wyff ther mother  
 I will that they fhall haue the hole tents vppon  
 peferegge to them in fe fimple and yff all they deceffe  
 without heires of ther bodies lawfully begotten within  
 the age of xxviij yeres I will it fhall remayn to John &  
 Edmu'de payn my fonnys that I had by me firſt wiſſ in  
 fe fimpill ferthermore I will that all fuche land as dea'dit  
 to me by the laſt will of Edmunde payn my brother after  
 the dyſceffe of his wyff lying vppon the dennys of Boch-  
 erſt & Bubbeherſt I will it fhall remayne to John &  
 Edmu'de payn my fonnys Except ferten lands lying  
 at Cothyngs land end that is to fey the Booke the whete-  
 feld the ij yendermeds w (t) a grove the Jon' Broke and  
 ij pecs of land lying at the fouth fyde of Cotyngs lane  
 The Stonefeld & the brode feld next therto them I will  
 to all my fonnys be Johanne my wyff and yf all be alyve  
 and yf all be defeſſed ou' to tweyn' then I will all the  
 hole lands vpon the dennys of Buccherſt & bubbeherſt  
 fhall be hole vn to John & Edmu'de payn my fonnys in  
 feſimpill and yf bothe of them dye w (t) in the age of

xxviiij yeres w (t) out lafull heyres of their bodyes lafully begotten then I will it fhall remayne to all my other fonnes in fefimple and yf any of all my fonnys mary within the age of xxviiij yeres aforfeid I will that they fhall make theyer wyfes a lawfull joynter in certain lands for t'me of lyfe and if any of my fonnys deye withyn the age of xxviiij yeres afforfeid w (t) out lafull heires I will that after the difceffe of the wiff or wiffes all fuche lands that they be a dued in fhall remayne ageyne accordyng to my will Afforfeid fferthermor I will that and yf all my fonnys deceffe within the age of xxviiij (ti) yer & without heyres of there bodyes lawfully begotten that then I will ther fhall go x marke to an honeft preft to fyng for my foule my frends & all Cryften fowles in the Cherch of frethynden an hole yer And x marke vnto moft neds of the Cherche of ffrethynden afforfeid alfo I will thys feid xx (ti) marke fhall Aryfe of the ferme of all the hole lands yff it come fo to And the refydue of all my lands I will it remayne to all my thouthers in fefimple fferther mor I will that all fuche Charge as my Brother Edmu'de Payne hath leyde be hys will after hys wyfe's deceffe vppon the hole tenement of Buccherft & bubbeherft I will it fhallbe paid of the ferme of the hole tenement or hit be deputed Alfo I will that the lytill Gardyn' at the ftone croffe be fold ou' to the beft price & the money therof comyng I will iiij (s) iiij (d) vnto neds of the Cherche of ffrethynden So that Thomas Webbe feynde the mene for to pay t<sup>he</sup> iiij (s) iiij (d) that I owe to the makyng of the New beme of the money of Wodeherft or ellis the iiij (s) iiij (d) of the gardyn fhall paye it ou' to the beme The refydue of the money comyng I will it to Johanne my wyff for to feynde with my Chyldern & hers Wittnefs Abouefeid.

The beforesaid will was proved 21 October 1505 and commission issued to the executers named in the will. (Archdeaconcy of Canterbury, vol. 10, fo. 1, from the Latin)

**John Payne**, (Gen. III, No. 5), b. ab. 1483 at Frittenden, Eng., d. bef. 1526, (No Will), m.———

GENERATION IV.

Children of John and ——— Payne.

11 Elizabeth, b. 1508.

12 John, b. ab. 1510.

13 Johane.

**John Payne**, (Gen. IV, No. 12), b. ab. 1510, at Frittenden, Eng. (Will dated 1549), m. Jane ———.

GENERATION V.

Children of John and Jane Payne.

14 Nicholas, b. ab. 1535.

15 Robert.

16 Elizabeth.

17 Margaret.

18 Cecilia.

THE WILL OF JOHN PAYNE OF FRITTENDEN,  
KENT.

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN I John Payne of the parifhe of ffryttenden hufbandman beyng fycke of bodye but of pfecte memorye thancks be vnto almighty god doe ordeigne and make this my Lafte will and teftamente the xxv (th) daye of Septembre In the yeare of our Lord god M (t) cccccxliix in maner and forme following FFYRSTE I bequethe my foule vnto theuerlyving god And my bodye I will to be buried in the churche yeard of ffryttenden forefayde ITM I will to Jane my wyf the pfectes of my meffuage and all my Landes durying the terme of her naturall Lif w (t) owte ftreape or wafte payng the lordes dutye and keping the repacons therof convenyently Itm I will that Jane my

wif fhall paye or cause to be payde to my ij Sonnes  
 Roberte Payne and Nycolas Payne xxs yearly to eu'y  
 to them, to Roberte when he comythe to thage of xxij  
 yeares and to Nycholas when he comythe to thage of  
 xxiiij yeares and fo from tyme to tyme duryng the nat-  
 urall Lif of my fayde wif And y (t) fhالبة Lefull at all  
 tymes for my fayde fonnes Roberte and Nycolas to  
 diftreigne from tyme to tyme for defaulte of paymente  
 of the xxs to them and to eu'y of them as ys abovesayde  
 bequethed And for Lacke of fuch diftrteffe y (t) fhالبة  
 Lefull for my fayd fonnes and eu'y of them to entyre  
 into fayde Landes before to my wif bequethed and the  
 fame to their pper vse to receave and keep for euer  
 Itm I will to my thre daughters Elyzabethe Mar-  
 garette and Cecylie and to euery of them x (li) to be  
 payde by my wif at the daye of their Maryages And yf  
 they nor anye of them do not marye before thage of xx  
 yeares Then I will my wif to paye to my fayde iij daugh-  
 ters to eu'y of them x (£) as ys to eury of them by me  
 bequethed And for defaulte of paymente to be made yt  
 fhالبة Leful for my iij Daughters to entire into my  
 Landes called Baldens and to Diftreigne and the Diftreffe  
 to taken to Dryve and carye awaye and the fame to  
 reteyne and kepe vntil due and full payment be to them  
 and euery of them made w (t) all Maner of arrerags yf  
 annye be But yf yt fortune my abovenamyd Daughters  
 or anye of them to deceafe before the daye of maryage  
 or before thage of xx (ti ) yeares Then I will the fayde  
 Som of x (£) to them and to eu'y of them before Lymyted  
 to Remaine to thuse of Jane my wyf aforefayed Itm  
 I will and bequethe to Jane my wyf all and fingler my  
 moveable goods All my debtes and legacies paid and  
 pformyd in manner and forme as ys above fpecyfyede  
 And the fayde Jane I ordeigne and make my fole ex-  
 ecutrix And I will John Castlen to be my ouersear of  
 my Lafte will to whome I will my wyf to paye for his



paynes iij (s) iiij (d) Wytnes John Pette and John Castlen.

Proved 13 February 4 Edward VI by oaths of John Pette and John Castleyn, witnesses and commission issued to the executrix named in the will.

(Translated from the Latin) 13 Feb. 1541.

(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Vol. 26, fo. 8)

**Nicholas Payne**, (Gen. V, No. 14), b. ab. 1535, at Frittenden, Eng., buried Jan. 24, 1617, (Will dated 1617), m. (1) to Anne———. buried Aug. 24, 1591, at Frittenden; m. (2), to Joyce———, buried Jan. 18, 1610: m. (3) to Mary Bezbeeche.

#### GENERATION VI.

Children of Nicholas and Anne Paine.

- 19 Katherine, bapt. July 1, 1565.
- 20 John, bapt. May 15, 1569.
- 21 Grace, bapt. Jan. 9, 1571.
- 22 Jane, bapt. Jan. 9, 1571.
- 23 Thomas, bapt. June 11, 1573.
- 24 Jane, bapt. Sept. 26, 1574.
- 25 Thomas, bapt. March 24, 1576.
- 26 William, bapt. June 22, 1578.
- 27 Elizabeth, bapt. June 22, 1578.
- 28 Moses, bapt. April 23, 1581.
- 29 Tabitha, bapt. April 23, 1581.

#### THE WILL OF NICHOLAS PAYNE OF FRITTENDEN.

In the name of god amen. the Tenth Daie of Maye 1617 I Nicholas Payne of frittenden in the Counyte of Kent yeoman, being ficke of body but of good and pfect memory (prayed be god) doe make and declare this my laft will and teftament in manner and forme following: ffirft and principally I give com'end and bequeth my foule to god that made yt, and my bodye to be buried

by the discrecon' of my executor. Itm' I give and bequeth vnto Mary my wiffe during her naturall liffe the fome of ffortie fhillings a yere of good and lawfull mony of England yerely to be payed vnto her or her affignes by myne Executor. And alfoe I giue and bequeath vnto my faid wiffe five pounds of good and lawfull money of England to be payed vnto her by my executor within two monthes after my deceafe. Itm' I give and bequeath vnto Jane my Daughter the nowe wiffe of Thomas Younge ffortie fhillings to be payde vnto her within two monthes next after my deceafe. And alfoe I give vnto her my faid Daughter all fuche monye as Thomas younge her faid hufband oweth vnto me. Itm' I give and bequeth vnto Nicholas younge the fonne of the faid Thomas younge twenty pounds of good and lawfull mony of England to be payed vnto him at his age of one and twentie yeres by my Executor. Itm' I give and bequeath vnto John younge one other of the fonnes of the faid Thomas younge the some of twentie pounds of good and lawful mony of England to be paied vnto him at his age of one and twentie yeres by my Executor. Itm' I give and bequeath vnto Anne younge and Jane younge Daughters of the faid Thomas younge Tenne pounds a peece of good and lawfull mony of England to be paied vnto them or either of them by my Executor at their or either of their feu'all ages of one and twentie yeres. Itm' I give and bequeath vnto Tabitha Hubert my Daughter the nowe wiffe of Nathan Hubert the fome of Ten pounds of good and lawfull mony of England to be payed vnto her within sixe monethes next after my deceffe by my Ececutor. And alfoe I give and bequeath vnto the faid Tabitha my Daughter all fuch mony as the faid Nathan Hubert her faid hufbond oweth vnto me. And further alfoe I will and bequeath vnto the faid Tabitha Hubert my faid Daughter duringe her naturall liffe the fome of ffortie fhillings of good and law-

full mony of England every yere yerely to be payde by my Executor vnto the faid Tabitha or her assignes at two feasts in the yere moft vsuall That is to faye at the feasts of St Michaell Tharchangell and Thannunciacon of the bleffed lady St Mary the Virgin by even and equall porcons (the faid Tabitha or her assignes lawfully demaunding the faid feu'all fomes on the faid feu'all feasts at the nowe dwelling howse of me the faid Nicholas). The first payment wherof to begin at the first feast of the foresaid feasts which shall first happen next after the decease of me the faid Nicholas Provided alwayes and if it shall happen that the faid feu'all fomes of mony or any pte therof be behinde and vnpaid by my executor, at the faid feu'all feastes or dayes of payment or either of them during the naturall liffe of the faid Tabitha (or the faid Tibitha or her assignes lawfully demaunding the same as aforefaid). That then my mynde and will is, that my faid Executor, his executors or assigns shall forfeite and paye vnto the said Tabitha or her assignes, for every such feu'all defaulte, the some of twentie shillings of good and lawfull mony of England within one moneth next after every suche defaulte feu'ally made as aforefaid Itm' I give and bequeath vnto Henrie Hubert and John Hubert sonnes of the faid Nathan Hubert the some of twentie pounds a peece of good and lawfull mony of England to be payde vnto them feu'ally at their feu'all ages of one and twenty yeres by my Executor. Itm' I give and bequeath vnto Sara Hubert and Elizabeth Hubert Daughters of the faid Nathan Hubert the some of tenne pounds a peece of good and lawfull mony of England to be payde vnto them feu'ally at their feu'all ages of one and twenty yeres by my Executor. Provided allwayes, And my mynde and will is That if any of the faid Children of the faid Nathen Hubert before menconed shall happen to depte this liffe before his, her or either of their feu'all ages of one and twenty

yere, That then my mynde and will is that his her or either of their legecyes foe depted. and given as aforefaid fhalbe equally devided and payde by my executor to the furviving children of the faid Nathan Hubert when they fhall feu'ally come vnto their or either of their feu'all ages of one and twentie yeres. Itm' I give and bequeath vnto John Payne fonne of Mofes Payne my fonne the fome of ffortie pounds of good and lawfull mony of England to be payed vnto him the faid John, by my Executor at his age of one and twenty yeres. And all the refidue of my goods and chattells whatfoever (my debts, legacyes and funerall expences difcharged) I give and bequeath vnto Mofes Payne my fonne whome I make and ordayne my whole and fole executor of this my laft will and teftament.

This is the laft will and teftement of me the faid Nicholas Payne made and declared the daye and yere first above written, touching and concerning all my meffuages lands and tenements and hereditaments whatfoever imprimis I will give and bequeath all my faid meffuages lands tenements and hereditaments whatfoever vnto my faid fonne Moses and to his heires for ever

In Witness Whereof I the faid Nicholas Payne have vnto this my laft Will and Teftament fett my hand and feale the daye and yere firft above Written And in the fifteenth yere of the Raigne of our sou'aigne lord kinge James that nowe is of England and of Scotland the ffifteth. | in the pfence of vs

Sealed and deliu'ed

in the pfence of

Richard Wood

Willyam Water

p me Serlen Stede Scr

the m'ke of the faid

Nicholas [Seal] Payne

[The seal bears the

Impress of a ring,

no devise visible]

21 January 1617 [18] the above written will was probated by the executor named and the inventory filed. CCxxiiij (l) c -o.

[Probate Act from the Latin]  
(Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Bundle for 1617,  
original will).

**Moses Paine**, (Gen. VI, No. 28), bapt. April 23, 1581,  
at Frittenden, Eng., buried June 21, 1643, at Braintree,  
Massachusetts, U. S. A. m. (1) Nov. 2, 1615. at Tenter-  
den, Eng., to Mary Benison, buried March 6, 1617, at  
Tenterden, Eng., m. (2) ab. 1618 or 1619, to Elizabeth—  
buried Oct. 11, 1632, at Tenterden, Eng.: m. (3) ab.  
1642, at Braintree, Mass., to Judith Quincy, widow of  
Edmund Quincy, b. in England, d. March 29, 1654, at  
Boston, Mass.

#### GENERATION VII.

Children of Moses and Mary (Benison) Paine.

30 John, bapt. Nov. 3, 1616.

#### GENERATION VII.

Children of Moses and Elizabeth Paine.

31 Elizabeth, bapt. July 23, 1620, at Tenterden.  
England.

32 Margaret, bapt. Nov. 4 1621, at Tenterden,  
England.

33 Moses, bapt. Nov. 16, 1623, at Tenterden,  
England.

34 Stephen, bapt. May 7, 1626, at Tenterden. Eng.

It is surmised that John, son of Moses and Mary  
(Benison) Paine, and Margaret, daughter of Moses and  
Elizabeth Paine, died young, as no further mention is  
found of them. Moses Paine, (Gen. VI, No. 28), emi-  
grated to America and became the founder of the  
Braintree branch of the Paine Family in America and  
will hereafter be known as

**Moses Paine**, (Gen. I, No. 1).

In like manner, his daughter Elizabeth, will be known as :

**Elizabeth Paine**, (Gen. II, No. 2).

His sons, Moses and Stephen, will become:

**Moses Paine**, (Gen. II, No. 3), and,

**Stephen Paine**, (Gen. II, No. 4).

From the Church Registers of St. Mary's  
Frittenden, England.

#### BAPTISMS.

1563 The 26 of Julie baptiz: Margaret daughter of Robt Payne.

1565 The 1 of July bapt: Katarine the daughter of Nicho: Payne.

1569 The 15 of May bapt: Jo: Payne.

1571 The 8 of Janu: bapt Grace & Jane daughters of Nich: Payne.

1573 The 11 of June bapt. Thomas son of Nic:Payne.

1574 26 Sept. bapt. Jane daughter of Nic: Payne.

1576 The 24 of Marche bapt Tho: son of Nic: Payne [1576-7].

1578 The 22 of June bapt: Wm & Eliz Children of Nicho: Payne.

1581 The 23 of April bapt: Moses & Tabitha Children of Nicho Payne.

1598 25 ffebru: bapt: Robt sonn of Peter Payne.

1600 25 of May baptiz Margaret Daughter of Peter Payne.

1602 26 Decem: baptiz: Mary daughter of Peter Payne.

1640 12 July Bapt. Rob: sonne of John Payne and Martha uxo.

#### MARRIAGES.

- 1597 7 July Marian ffowle to Peter Payne.  
1611 9 July Mary Bezbeeche to Nicholas Payne.  
1622 5 May Gervase Morehue & Margaret Payne.  
1638 November 13 Mar. John Payne and Martha  
Buckhurst.

#### BURIALS.

- 1571 10 of Janu: Grace daughter of Nicho: Payne  
[1571-2]  
1571 12 of Janu: Jhane daughter of Nicho: Payne.  
[1571-2]  
1575 15 of Mrche The son of Nicho: Payne. [1575-6]  
1577 25 of Mrche The: son of Nicho: Payne.  
1578 20 of Julie Eliz: Daug: of Nicho: Payne.  
1591 24 of August Ann: wife of Nicholas Payne.  
1610 18 Januar. bur. Joyce, wife to Nicholas Payne.  
1617 24 Januar. bur. Nicholas Payne.

From the Registers of St. Mildred's Church, Tenterden,  
England.

#### BAPTISMS.

- 1568 August The 15 th day was Peter Paine sonne of  
Robert Paine bapt.  
1589 January — Paine ye soone of Thomas Paine  
bapt. the — [25]  
1616 John Paine son of Moises Paine baptized ye  
third of Nouemb.  
1620 Elizabeth ye Dought of Moses Paine was bapt.  
ye 23 th of Julye.  
1621 Margret ye daughter of Moses Payne was  
Baptized ye 4th of nouember.  
1623 Moses Payne son of Moses Payne was Bapt.  
ye same day [16th of nouember.]  
1626 Steven Paine son of Moses Paine baptizd ye  
same daie [7th of Maie]

## MARRIAGES.

1588 December. Thomas Paine and Jone White 23 day.

1597 Robart Wryghte and ffrancis Paine 16 May.

1615 Moses Paine and Mary Benison were married ye second day of Novemb:

1631 Richard Paine of Warhorne and Ann Gason of this parish were maried ye 28 day of July.

## BURIALS.

1588 Jane Payne the wiffe of Thomas Payne was Buryed the xxix day of August.

1591 John Paine was Buryed the iij of June.

1612 12 ffebruary bur Margaret Paine widow [1612-13]

1617 Marie Paine the wife of moyses was buried the sixth of march [1617-18]

1627 Marie Chapman svant to Moses Paine was buried ye 25th daie of December.

1632 Elizabeth wife of Moses Payne was buried the 11th of october.

## BENISON.

1616 John Benison was buried ye: xix daie of Auguste 1616.

## THE FOUNDERS OF THE PAINE FAMILY IN NEW ENGLAND.

(From Paine Family Records. H. D. Paine).

Tradition had assigned to Thomas Paine, whose name appears as Deputy from Yarmouth (Cape Cod) to the first General Court of the Colony of Plymouth, in 1639, the distinction of having been the earliest known voyager of our name to the New England shores. His son, Thomas, removed to Eastham and became the progenitor of one of the most extensive divisions of the



American race of this name, one of his descendants being Robert Treat Paine, signer of the Declaration of Independence.

Next in order to Thomas, founder of the Eastham branch of the Paine family, was William Paine, who, with his wife Ann, and five children embarked on the "Increase" at London, in 1635.

He settled on his arrival at Watertown, Mass., but afterward removed to Ipswich, where he attained to large influence in affairs of the town and commonwealth, and became the founder of the "Ipswich" branch of the New England Paines.

Robert Paine, a brother of the last named, came to New England not long after, and became also an inhabitant of Ipswich, Mass.

Both these brothers were men of enterprise and liberality, and contributed by their wealth and example to the prosperity and credit of the town and colony.

In 1635, there also came as passengers in the "Abigail" from London, William Paine aged 15, and John Paine aged 14, but of their subsequent history nothing definite has come to light.

Stephen Paine, with his wife Rose, and three children, took passage in the "Diligence" in 1638, and came to Hingham, Plymouth Colony.

In a few years he became one of the first proprietors and inhabitants of Rehoboth, on the borders of Rhode Island; and was an active and leading man in the town and colony until his death and was ancestor of the Rehoboth branch of the Paine family.

Feb. 6 of the same year, Anthony Paine was "received to be an inhabitant" at Portsmouth, R. I., but further particulars are wanting.

In 1641, Moses Paine was "admitted freeman" at Braintree Mass., but the date of his arrival has not been determined.

By his will two years later, 1643, his property, which was considerable, and included estates at Concord and Piscataqua, was divided between two sons and a daughter.

A partial record of his descendants is found in "Thayers Family Memorial;" Hingham, 1836.

William Paine, in New Haven, was made "Freeman" and had lands laid out to him in 1647. In 1649, he was released from bringing his arms to church on the Lord's day, and lecture days, and his fine for non-attendance on public worship was partly remitted, on account of his living afar off, having a lame wife, and three young children.

There was another Thomas Paine, at Dover, in 1659. He was constable in 1687. His will, dated 1694, was proved in 1700, by which it appears that his wife's name was Elizabeth, and that his only son Thomas and three daughters, were all minors at his death.

In the records of the Society of Friends, in Newport, R. I., mention is made of the birth in 1660 of Amy, daughter of James and Amy Paine.

Tobias Payne, from Jamaica, married in 1665 at Boston, Sarah Winslow Standish, the widow of Miles Standish, Jr.

#### BRAINTREE AND QUINCY.

(From "Where American Independence Began,"  
by Daniel Munro Wilson).

"In no other community in the colony of Massachusetts was the love of independence more central than in the North Precinct of the old town of Braintree, later set off and named Quincy. Nowhere else was the right of self-government more tenaciously held, and no other spot is more sacredly devoted to freedom by the sacrifices and cherished visions of its inhabitants. So typical in its development that C. F. Adams, the younger, illustrates by it the unfolding thought and institutions

of Massachusetts; it is also renowned for anticipating beyond other towns the manifest destiny of the colonies. There the word Independence had its earliest historical utterance, and there some of its most illustrious champions had their origin.

John Adams, the great advocate of Independence, and Samuel Adams, the "Father of the American Revolution," had in Henry Adams of Braintree the same progenitor. They were cousins in the fourth generation from that "first emigrant," Henry. Though Samuel was born in Boston, September 16, 1722, he was so closely associated with the Braintree cousins and so allied to them in the essential qualities of character that it is not going too far afield to include him within that group of famous persons who made the annals of this ancient town on the South of Boston so memorable with their high aspirations and devoted patriotism. These two are commanding figures, but other men, sons of old Braintree and Quincy, men whose names will never be obliterated from the splendid page which tells the story of the Revolution, stood with them, shoulder to shoulder in the hour of conflict. We have but to name the Quincys and John Hancock, to indicate their high character and achievements. Add to these Abigail Adams and the "Dorothy Q." who married Hancock, and there is presented a group of distinguished patriots hardly excelled by that which made famous the far larger town of Boston.

In the aspirations and heroisms of that little community of Braintree, now Quincy, was surprisingly manifested the genius of the American people. There, if it may be said of any one place, Independence began. Its history is on a small scale the record of the development of the ideals of the Republic; its great citizens in every critical period devoted themselves with entire unselfishness and telling powers to the service of the

nation. Few towns can boast of Annals more brightly colored, not only with the deeds of patriots, but with the surprises of romance; not only with the sturdy enterprises of plain liberty-loving farmers, but with the debonair discourse and activities of the colonial gentility."

The writer had the pleasure of spending several days in the old towns of Braintree and Quincy and of visiting the places of historic interest, which make them a place of pilgrimage for all who are interested in the early history of our country.

"Probably the first place visited by all tourists is a triangle shaped area where stand the Adams houses, or the birth-places of the first and sixth presidents of the United States. In the apex of the triangle is the John Quincy Adams birthplace, and beyond it and separated from it by only a narrow strip of lawn, is the older house in which his father, John Adams was born. The older house was built in 1681, and John Adams was born in it in 1735. In 1764 he married Abigail Smith of Weymouth and brought his bride to the newer house which was built in 1716 and in which John Quincy Adams was born in 1767.

The older house is cared for and kept open to the public by the Daughters of the American Revolution: It is a "plain square honest block of a house, widened by a lean-to, of the type commonly built by the farmers of that period." The old Plymouth highway ran in front of it, and around it was the land comprising the original farm. The entrance to it is through a turnstile, and the interior of the house has been restored as nearly as possible to its original appearance two hundred years ago.

The kitchen is the most interesting of all the rooms, and contains one of the largest fireplaces in New England, fully eight feet wide.

One of the articles shown is the old cheese strainer which belonged to Abigail Adams.

Above the mantel is an old musket, and the walls are covered with fac-similes of historical documents such as the "Declaration of Independence" which the boy who was born upstairs helped to make.

Over the kitchen is the room in which John Adams was born.

This is a most interesting room, and contains a four poster bed, a hair trunk, and a chair which belonged to John Adams.

There is also a case containing a portion of the riding cloak which John Adams wore, and a slipper worn by Abigail at the court of France. The entire house is furnished plainly as it must have been originally, but with most interesting relics of "ye olden time."

The house adjoining, which was occupied by John and Abigail Adams after their marriage, is now in possession of the Quincy Historical Society. It is similar in appearance, and the best features of both houses are the doorways which are really handsome examples of architecture. This home like the other, is plainly but substantially furnished, and upon the walls are found extracts from letters written by Abigail Adams to her husband, many of them during the Revolution, which show her to have been a woman of most sterling qualities, as well as of great personal charm."

Quite near the Adams houses, which are close to the dividing line between Braintree and Quincy, was originally a lane leading to the estate owned by Moses Paine and his descendants.

A mile distant is the "square," where "town meetings" were held in ancient times when the town was governed in this manner.

"In the old New England town meeting man is conscious of his own sovereignty, and counts for all he

is worth, and all business and elections are done above-board and by unquestioned majorities. Simple, direct, and democratic, this form of government is the ideal of free institutions, and nothing as good can be devised to take its place."

It was composed partly of "freemen" who had been duly elected to citizenship, and had taken the freeman's oath, and so were entitled to all freedom in the matter of speech or vote.

Adjacent to the town hall is the ancient cemetery which belongs to the "First Church". The names which have made famous the old towns of Braintree and Quincy are found chiseled upon the tombstones of this old burying ground, which is of particular interest to those members of the Paine family included in this book, for here lie the ancestral families of Paine, Bass, Adams, and Baxter.

One tombstone is of special interest to all who visit this cemetery.

It was erected by President John Adams and upon the great flat slab covering the tomb is the following inscription.

"In memory of Henry Adams who took his flight from the Dragon Persecution in England, and alighted with eight sons near Wallaston. This stone and several others have been placed in this yard by a great-great-grandson from a veneration of the piety, humility, simplicity, prudence, patience, temperance, frugality, industry and perseverance of his ancestors, in hope of recommending an imitation of their virtues to posterity."

Beside this tomb is another, where lies "Joseph Adams, one of the original proprietors of Braintree."

Both the presidents, John Adams, and John Quincy Adams, with their wives, are buried beneath the old church across the street, then known as the "First

Church" (Congregational), now known as "First Congregational Society, Quincy, Unitarian."

The present stone church replaced the old wooden structure in which the ancestors of the presidents had worshiped.

"The new building was made possible by a gift from the elder John Adams. His death occurred on Independence Day, 1836, and his body was placed in a crypt beneath the church portico soon after the dedication of the edifice. The church is a severely plain rectangle of granite blocks, with an Ionic porch upon the front, and a pediment after the manner of the old Greek temples.

A little farther out is the Adams mansion where John and Abigail Adams lived in later life, after their residence abroad and in the "White House."

In this home were celebrated the golden weddings of John Adams, John Quincy Adams, and Charles Francis Adams.

"Almost opposite the Adams mansion is the famous old house which bears the name of "Dorothy Q." Edmund Quincy arrived in Boston in 1633 with his wife Judith and two children. In 1635, there was granted to him and William Coddington a large stretch of land, on which Coddington at once built a farm house.

Judith Quincy was widowed and married to Moses Paine, 1st. (See Paine Family) and entered upon the full occupancy of this house.

Her son Edmund Quincy, the second, married Joanna Hoar. When her grandson, Edmund Quincy, the third, built a new house in 1705, he incorporated with it the Coddington farm-house.

It is a very interesting house, because of its historic associations, and because the Coddington portion has been called the "most ancient structure in New England."

The kitchen is an immense room, with a large fireplace and settle beside it. The room has been restored to its original color, and it required the labors of ten men for three weeks to scrape off the layers of paint which had accumulated during nearly three centuries. While only a small part of the furniture is original, it is all colonial, and much of it historical. The most interesting thing about this old room, is the tradition that "it was here that the scheme of American Independence was first planned by John Adams, Samuel Adams, John Hancock, and other patriots."

The dining room is very handsome, with white wood-work, a buffet filled with rare old china, an urn of satinwood for silver, and a fine mahogany table.

The drawing-room is both beautiful and interesting; The paper upon the walls is covered with Venuses and Cupids, and was purchased for the wedding of Dorothy Quincy and John Hancock.

This room is also fitted with fine old Colonial furniture, and in the smaller drawing-room beyond is a fine spinet.

Upstairs are beautiful bedrooms, in one of which, Lafayette is said to have slept and upon the window of another are the initials J. H. which John Hancock scratched there so many years ago.

This fine old mansion, which stands in the midst of beautiful grounds, is now the property of the "Colonial Dames" of Massachusetts, and is cared for and kept open to the public by that society.

It is a matter of gratification that our family tree should have taken root in such an historical and interesting spot as old Braintree, and Quincy, and that our ancestors played a prominent part in the town which has gone down into history as the place "Where American Independence Began."



THE PAINE FAMILY OF BRAINTREE, MASSACHUSETTS.

**Moses Paine** (Gen. I, No. 1), bapt. April 23, 1581, at Frittenden, County of Kent, England, buried June 21, 1643, at Braintree, Mass., m. (1) Nov. 2, 1615, at St. Mildred's Church, Tenterden, England, to Mary Benison, buried, Mar. 6, 1617, at Tenterden, England; m. (2) about 1618 or 1619, to Elizabeth ———, buried Oct. 11, 1632, at Tenterden, England; m. (3) about 1642, at Braintree, Mass., to Judith Quincy (widow of Edmund Quincy) b. in England, d. Mar. 29, 1654, at Boston, Massachusetts.

Residence: Frittenden and Tenterden, England, and Braintree, Massachusetts, U. S. A.

Authority; Registers of St. Mary's Church, Frittenden, England; Registers of St. Mildred's Church, Tenterden, England; Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine) p. 164.

1152466

Services: "Moses Paine, 1643, contributed largely toward expenses of earlier Indian Wars." (Society of Colonial Wars, 1899-1902, p. 723).

Moses Paine and Peter Brackett bought of the Indians in 1642 a tract of land eight miles square, at what is now called Mendon.

"Moses Paine and Peter Brackett were grantees of the Township of Mendon. (N. E. H. and G. Register, Vol. 22, p. 43)."

"Moses Paine was proprietor of Cambridge before 1638. Freeman, June 2, 1641." (Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.) Admission to freemanship in 1641, was dependent (1) upon age (21 years). (2) church membership. (3) formal proposition to the general court. (4) acceptance by that body or some delegated authority. (5) the taking of a freeman's oath.

The following extract is made from the N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 65, pages 290-291.

#### PAINÉ

Among the emigrants from Kent County, England, who came to New England with the company in "The Castle" in 1638, was Moses Paine (with his children Elizabeth, Moses and Stephen), whose forebears had long resided in Frittenden and vicinity, among them Stephen Payne of Frittenden, supervisor of the will of Thomas Igylnen in 1497.

The emigrant's first marriage appears in the Marriage Licenses of Canterbury: Moses Paine of Frittenden and Mar. Benison of Tenterden, virgin."

A few years after his marriage Moses Paine appears in Tenterden, where the registers give the records of his children and his second wife.

From the will of his father, Nicholas Paine, it will be seen that, with the exception of some legacies to his wife, daughters, and grandchildren, he left all of his property to Moses, who was probably at that time his only living son.

Moses Paine was married ab. 1642 at Braintree, Massachusetts, to Judith, widow of Edmund Quincy.

He had estates at Concord, Cambridge, Piscataqua and other places, and was evidently a man of wealth and position.

A year later he died, leaving half of his estate to his son Moses; a quarter to his daughter Elizabeth; a quarter to his son Stephen; while his wife was cut off with twenty shillings.

No reason is given for this marked discrimination against his wife, and we can but hope that he provided for her during his life.

Her maiden name was Pares, and she came to this country as the wife of Edmund Quincy, in 1633; two years after which her first husband died, leaving two children, both born in England. After the death of her second husband, Moses Paine, she married a third time, and became the wife of Robert Hull, whose son John had already married her daughter, Judith Quincy.

The inventory of the estate of Moses Paine was executed on the 30th of the 8th mo, 1643. The value as there estimated, amounted to £671.0.3; the debts to be paid out £73.5.6. The full text of the will is as follows:

It is dated on the 17th. of ye 4th. mo., commonly called June, (according to the old reckoning which fixed the beginning of the year in March.)

"I, Moses Paine, of Braintree, in New England, Gentleman: Appoints eldest son, Moses, executor, Bequeaths to Steven, my second son, one quarter of my goodes and lands in Braintree, Cambridge, Concord, and Piscataqua, in New England; a quarter of my goods or debts in Ould England if they may be recovered. To Elizabeth Paine, my daughter, one quarter of my goods in the forenamed places and in Ould England if they may be recovered. Out of the former household stuffe, that one chest of fine linen to be given to her; excepting two pairs of fine and strong sheets to be given to son Moses, and two pairs to son Stephen, strong and good. Sonne Stephen to be under sonne Moses tuition till at the age of 20 and 3 years." To sonne Stephen, twenty pounds sterling and to be brought up at schools for three months and six months, for the betterment of his reading and writing; to be paid for by sonne Moses.

Lastly, the moiety and one-half of my estate, goods, house and lands, cattle, debts, moveables and chattels, to be given to my oldest sonne, Moses Paine. Daughter

Elizabeth to be paid her portion within three months after my decease. As an addition to this Last Will, I, Moses Paine, bequeath to my wife, Judith Paine, twenty shillings, to be paid her within the space of ten years after my decease.

## GENERATION II.

Children of Moses and Elizabeth Paine.

2 Elizabeth, bapt. at Tenterden, England, July 23, 1620.

3 Moses, bapt. at Tenterden, England, Nov. 16, 1623.

4 Stephen, bapt. at Tenterden, England, May 7, 1626.

(Au. for line of descent: Will of Moses Paine, dated June 17, 1643, and recorded in Suffolk Co., Massachusetts, Records).

## CHAPTER II.

### Generations II and III.

Descendants of:

**Moses** (Gen. I, No. 1), and **Elizabeth Paine**.

Authority: Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine) pages 164-165; Register of St. Mildred's church, Tenterden, England; Braintree Records, page 629.

**Elizabeth Paine** (Gen. II, No. 2), bapt. July 23, 1620 at Tenterden Eng.and; d. March, 1676, prob. at Medfield, Massachusetts, m. Nov. 17, 1643, at Braintree, Mass., to Henry Adams, b. ab. 1604, in England, d. Feb. 27, 1676, prob. at Medfield Mass.

Residence: Braintree and Medfield, Massachusetts.

"The marriage of Henry Adams and Elizabeth Paine was the first recorded on Braintree Records. (page 629).

Both Adams and his wife Elizabeth Paine met with tragical deaths. In the second year of King Phillip's war, as is narrated at length in several histories of that eventful period, Adams himself, who was lieutenant of the town, was killed at his own door by a shot from the hostile Indians, Feb. 21, 1676.

The following account of the fatal casualty that befell his wife, is taken from Gookin's Praying Indians. 'The same night, the lieutenant's widow, being at Mr. Wilson's, the minister's house, being upon a bed in the chamber, divers soldiers and commanders being in the room underneath, Captain Jacob having a gun in his hand, half bent, with the muzzle upwards, be being taking his leave to go to his quarters, by some accident

the gun fired and shot through floor, mat, and through the bed of the lieutenant's widow and slew her also." Though mortally wounded, she survived a week after the injury.'" (Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine) p. 165).

### GENERATION III.

Children of Henry and Elizabeth (Paine) Adams.

- 5 Eleazor, b. Aug. 5, 1644, at Braintree.
- 6 Jasper, b. June 23, 1647, at Braintree.
- 7 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 11, 1649, at Braintree.
- 8 John, b. July 14, 1652, at Medfield. d. young.
- 9 Henry, b. July 14, 1652, at Medfield. d. young.
- 10 Moses, b. Oct. 25, 1654, at Medfield.
- 11 Henry, b. Nov. 19, 1657; m. 1684, to Lydia Whiting.
- 12 Samuel, b. Dec. 10, 1661; d. young.

For future records of the descendants of Henry and Elizabeth (Paine) Adams, see "Adams Family," by A. N. Adams.

**Moses Paine**, (Gen. II, No. 3), bapt. Nov. 16, 1623, at Tenterden, England, d. Dec. 15, 1690, at Boston, Mass., m. at Braintree, Mass., to Elizabeth———, d. prob. at Boston, Mass.

Residence: Braintree and Boston, Mass.

Services: "Lieutenant, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co." of Boston, Mass. 1677. (History of A. & H. Artillery Co., p. 141).

"Representative to General Court, 1666-68." (Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine) p. 164).

"Ensign to foot company at Braintree, Mass." (General Court files, 1670).

### GENERATION III.

#### Children of Moses and Elizabeth Paine.

- 13 Moses, b. 1646; d. 1648, at Braintree.
- 14 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 5, 1648, at Braintree; m.———  
Town.
- 15 Sarah, b. 1650; d. 1651, at Braintree.
- 16 Moses, b. 1652; d. 1657, at Braintree.
- 17 Mary, b. 1655, at Braintree.
- 18 William, b. April 1, 1657, at Braintree.
- 19 John, b. 1659, d. 1660, at Braintree.
- 20 Sarah, b. 1662, at Braintree.
- 21 Margaret, b. 1664, at Braintree.
- 22 Hannah, b. April 20, 1671, at Boston.
- 23 Lydia, b. 1674, at Boston.

**Stephen Paine**, (Gen. II, No. 4), bapt. May 7, 1626, at Tenterden, England. d. July 29, 1691, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Nov. 15, 1651, at Braintree, Mass., to Hannah Bass. (See No. 4 Bass Family), b. in England (living in Braintree, Mass., 1692); d. prob. at Taunton, Mass.

Residence; Braintree, Mass.

Services: "Stephen Paine 1626-91, contributed largely to expenses of earlier Indian Wars" (Society of Colonial Wars 1899-1902, p. 723).

"Sergeant, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., of Boston, Mass., in 1649." (Records of A. & H. Artillery Co., p. 168).

"Served in Mt. Hope Campaign (1675) under Capt. Prentice." (Soldiers in King Phillip's War, (Bodge) p. 81).

"Trooper under Lieut. Edward Oakes, 1675-6," *ibid.* p. 85. Freeman, 1653.

### GENERATION III.

Children of Stephen and Hannah (Bass) Paine.

24 Stephen, b. March 8, 1653.

25 Samuel, b. 1654.

26 Hannah, b. Oct. 28, 1656.

27 Sarah, b. 1657; m. Jan. 22, 1697, to Roger Billings  
Jr. of Dorchester.

28 Moses, b. March 26, 1660.

29 John, b. Aug. 21, 1666.

30 Lydia, b. 1670, m. June 20, 1689, to Benjamin  
Neale.



## CHAPTER III.

### Generations III and IV.

Descendants of:

**Moses**, (Gen. II, No. 3), and **Eliazbeth Paine**.

"Of the eleven children of this pair but little information has been as yet obtained. Three, at least, died young in Braintree; and before the birth of the last two, the family removed ab. 1670, to Boston, where the records after that date are to be looked for." (Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine) p. 166).

Descendants of:

**Stephen**, (Gen. II, No. 4,) and **Hannah (Bass) Paine**.

**Stephen Paine**, (Gen. III, No. 24), b. March 8, 1653 at Braintree, Mass., d. May 24, 1690, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Feb. 20, 1682, at Braintree, Mass., to Ellen Veasey (daughter of Wm. Veasey of Braintree) b. July 3, 1652, at Braintree, Mass.; d. at Braintree, Mass.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Paine Family Records (H. D. Paine) p. 166.

Judge Sewall in his diary says: "Stephen Paine, a devout Christian, a cunning artificer, and ingenious to admiration, died with smallpox, May 24, 1690, aged 38 years." His wife, m. (2) Joseph Crosby, Esq., of Braintree." (Paine Family Records, p. 166).

#### GENERATION IV.

Children of Stephen and Ellen (Veasey) Paine.

31 Stephen, b. Nov. 7, 1682.

32 Ellen, bapt. 1684; m. May 14, 1707, to Samuel Penniman.

33 Samuel, b. 1686; d. young.

34 Samuel, bapt. April 14, 1689.

**Samuel Paine**, (Gen. III, No. 25), b. 1654, at Braintree, Mass., d. prob. at Braintree, Mass.; m. April 4, 1678, at Braintree, Mass., to Mary Penniman.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Paine Family Records (H. D. Paine)  
p. 166.

#### GENERATION IV.

Children of Samuel and Mary (Penniman) Paine.

35 Mary, b. 1680.

36 Lydia, b. 1681-2; m. 1714, to Joseph Sawin of Braintree.

37 Samuel, b. 1684.

38 Hannah, b. 1687.

39 Joseph, b. 1689.

40 Mehitable, b. 1693.

41 Benjamin, b. 1696.

**Hannah Paine**, (Gen. III, No. 26), b. Oct. 28, 1656, at Braintree, Mass.; d. April, 1742, at Braintree; m. Jan. 27, 1673, at Braintree, to Theophilus Curtis, of Braintree, Mass.; d. 1710, at Braintree, Mass.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Paine Family Records (H. D. Paine)  
p. 166.

"In 1708 the division line between two precincts was

run between the farms of Theophilus Curtis and Francis Legaree."

"The widow and son Moses settled the estate."

Widow Curtis buried April 6, 1742, aged 86 years.  
(Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine) p. 166).

#### GENERATION IV.

Children of Theophilus and Hannah (Paine) Curtis.

42 Moses, b. 1673, died young.

43 Moses, b. 1678, m. March, 1, 1703, to Dorothy  
Ashley.

44 Hannah.

45 Mary, m. ab. 1705, to Nehemiah Hayden.

46 Sarah, b. Oct. , 1681; d. Nov. 17, 1698.

47 Margaret, b. Oct. 22, 1686; m. Aug. 17, 1704, to  
Benjamin Thayer.

48 Samuel, b. Dec. 28, 1688, d. young.

49 Samuel, b. Dec. 5, 1690, m. ab. 1720, to Grace  
French.

50 John, b. July 5, 1692, m. ab. 1724, to Zipporah  
Belcher.

51 Elizabeth, b. April 5, 1695, d. Nov. 1733; m. Oct.  
4, 1718, to Zachariah Thayer.

**Deacon Moses Paine**, (Gen. 111, No. 28), b. March 26, 1660, at Braintree, Mass.; d. June 22, 1746, at Braintree, Mass.; m. probably at Dorchester, Mass., to Mary Pierce; (See No. 4, Pierce Family), b. March 15, 1665, probably at Dorchester; d. July 4, 1743, at Braintree, Mass.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Paine Family Records (H. D. Paine)  
p. 167.

(2). Will of MOSES PAINE, (Gen. 111, No. 28),  
Suffolk Probate Records, Vol. 39, p. 113.

This will was probated July 15, 1746, and contains provision for his children as follows:

To Moses Paine, his son, "The homestead, two acres of salt meadow, household movables, etc," and Mr. John Flavels works, in two volumes."

To his son-in-law, Samuel Hayward, "ten shillings in money, old tenor, and no more, because of his being so often out of order, and discomposed in his mind."

To his daughter, Mary Hayward, "one acre of salt meadow, thirty pounds in money, old tenor, besides seventy pounds already received."

To the children of Hannah Nightingale, deceased, "forty pounds in money, besides sixty-five pounds already received."

To his daughter, Sarah Adams, "besides ninety pounds already received, he bequeaths one third of the money now in the hands of Mrs. Hannah Fairweather."

In conclusion, he says: "All my right in Father Pierce's outlands in Dorchester, or elsewhere, shall be equally divided between Moses Paine, Mary Hayward, and Hannah Nightingale's children, viz: Samuel and Joseph Nightingale. Moses Paine was made the sole executor, and the will was signed in the presence of Samuel Savell, Samuel Savell Jr., and Joseph Marsh.

Moses Paine was a Deacon of the First Congregational Church of Braintree.

"Moses Paine was chosen town treasurer of Braintree, 1718-19-21, at forty shillings a year for services." (Braintree Records),

Inscriptions on tombstones, Hancock Cemetery, Braintree, Mass.: "Here lyes the body of Deacon Moses Paine, who died June 22, 1746, aged 87 years."

"Here lyes the body of Mary, wife of Deacon Moses Paine, aged 78, who died July 4, 1743."

(History of Old Braintree and Quincy (Patee) p.123).

#### GENERATION IV.

##### Children of Moses and Mary (Pierce) Paine.

- 52 Mary, b. 1689, m. Samuel Hayward.
- 53 Hannah, b. 1692, m. Joseph Nightingale.
- 54 Moses, b. 1694, died young.
- 55 Sarah, b. 1697, m. ——— Adams.
- 56 Moses, b. June 16, 1700.
- 57 Aaron, b. 1703; died young.

**John Paine**, (Gen. III, No. 29), b. Aug. 21, 1666, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Jan. 20, 1689, at Braintree, Mass., to Deborah Neale, b. Sept. 1, 1667.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine) p. 167.

#### GENERATION IV.

##### Children of John and Deborah (Neale) Paine.

- 58 John, b. Aug. 13, 1690; d. 1706.
- 59 Deborah, b. Sept. 28, 1692; d. July 19, 1703.
- 60 Stephen, b. Jan. 19, 1694.
- 61 Joseph, b. Oct. 26, 1695.
- 62 Moses, b. 1697; died young.
- 63 Benjamin, b. March 6, 1700.
- 64 Seth, b. Jan. 16, 1702.
- 65 James, b. July 27, 1704.
- 66 Deborah, b. July 27, 1704.

## CHAPTER IV.

### Generations IV and V.

Descendants of:

**Stephen**, (Gen. III, No. 24), and **Ellen** (Veasey) **Paine**.

**Samuel Paine**, (Gen. IV, No. 34,) bapt. April 14, 1689, at Braintree, Mass.; d. at Braintree, Mass.; m. Nov. 5, 1728, at Braintree, Mass., to Susanna Ruggles, b. Nov. 19, 1702, at Braintree, d. at Braintree.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Paine Family Records (H. D. Paine) p. 190.

"He was a devout member, and an ardent supporter of the Church of England in Branitree, now Quincy."

### GENERATION V.

Children of Samuel and Susanna (Ruggles) Paine.

67 Susanna, b. Oct. 16, 1729.

68 Eleanor, b. March 23, 1731.

69 Joseph Ruggles, b. Dec. 3, 1732; d. young.

70 Joseph Ruggles, b. June 30, 1735.

71 Sarah, b. Nov. 12, 1736; m. 1765, to Richard Newcomb.

72 Ebenezer, b. March 14, 1738; d. March 26, 1739.

Descendants of:

**Samuel**, (Gen. III, No. 25), and **Mary** (Penniman) **Paine**.

**Samuel Paine**, (Gen. IV, No. 37), b. March 26, 1684, at Braintree, Mass. d. prob. at Braintree; m. at Braintree, to Rachel Hayden.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine)  
p. 190.

"The wife and five children of Samuel Paine died during a virulent epidemic which prevailed in Braintree and vicinity in 1739."

#### GENERATION V.

Children of Samuel and Rachel (Hayden ) Paine.

73 Rachel, b. Dec. 22, 1712; d. the same day.

74 Rachel, b. Sept. 21, 1713; d. July 20, 1739.

75 Samuel, b. Aug. 26, 1714, d. June 28, 1739.

76 Stephen, b. Jan 8, 1717; d. July 18, 1739.

77 Nehemiah, b. May 6, 1721; d. Aug. 31, 1739.

78 Peter, bapt. 1723.

79 Enoch, b. Dec. 22, 1724; d. July 31, 1739.

80 Ebenezer, b. Dec. 22, 1724.

81 Jacob, b. Aug. 18, 1728; m. Rachel———, had  
Samuel b. March 18, 1753, who was "of Braintree" in the French war, 1757.

82 Susannah, b. Oct. 16, 1729.

83 Hannah, b. Feb. 8, 1730; m. John Vinton of  
Braintree, Mass.

84 Rachel, m. John Stetson of Braintree, Mass.

**Joseph Paine**, (Gen. IV, No. 39), b. Aug. 3, 1689, at Braintree, Mass.; m. March 28, 1717, at Braintree, Mass., to Sarah Powell.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine)  
p. 190.

## GENERATION V.

Children of Joseph and Sarah (Powell) Paine.

'85 Bathsheba, b. Dec. 9, 1718.

86 Sarah, b. Dec. 25, 1720.

87 Mary, b. July 10, 1723.

88 Abigail, b. July 10, 1723.

89 Lydia, b. Jan. 29, 1726.

Descendants of:

**Deacon Moses**, (Gen. III, No. 28), and Mary (Pierce) Paine.

**Moses Paine**, (Gen. IV. No. 56), b. June 16, 1700, at Braintree, Mass., d. 1760, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Oct. 31, 1723, at Braintree, Mass., to Abigail Adams, (see No. 24, Adams Family), b. Aug. 13, 1698, at Braintree, Mass.; d. prob. at Braintree, Mass.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

Authority: "Paine Family Records," (H. D. Paine) p. 191; "Braintree Records," p. 746.

## GENERATION V.

Children of Moses and Abigail (Adams) Paine.

90 Abigail, b. Dec. 11, 1728.

91 Mary, b. Jan. 30, 1730.

92 Moses, b. March 30, 1732.

93 Hannah, b. Oct. 17, 1734.

94 David, baptized March 15, 1737-8.

95 Bethiah, baptized Feb. 4, 1741-2.

"The last two children are not mentioned in any of the Paine or Adams genealogies, but they appear as children of Moses Paine in the records of the First Church of Braintree, page 89," as follows: "David, baptized March 15, 1737-8" and "Bethiah, baptized Feb. 4,



1741-2." The fact that the records of the First Church at this time were unindexed probably accounts for the omission of the names of David and Bethiah Paine from the genealogies.

In the settlement of the estate of Moses Paine, (Gen. IV. No. 56), we find that, "on December 16, 1763, the property was divided between Moses Paine, the eldest son, Hannah Wadsworth, Bethiah Hunt, and David Paine, who acted as administrator. The real estate, not admitting of a division, was settled upon David, he to pay the other heirs their shares." (See Suffolk Probate, Vol. 62, p. 638).

The first account of David Paine as administrator of his father's estate was given July 2, 1762. (See Suffolk Probate, Vol. 60, p. 421).

The final account was filed Sept. 5, 1762. (see Suffolk Probate, Vol. 62, p. 634.)

An inventory of the estate signed by John Adams, Johnathan Webb, and Peter Adams is found in Suffolk Probate, Vol. 60, p. 420.

An appraisal of the estate signed by Samuel Bass, Johnathan Webb, and Peter Adams is found in Suffolk Probate, Vol. 62, p. 638.

Mr. George Graves, a resident of La Moille, Ill., and a descendant of David Paine, (Gen. V. No. 94), remembered seeing in his youth a piece of silk taken from a gown worn by Abigail (Adams) Paine, which, family tradition said, "was heavy enough to stand alone."

Lemuel Shepherd Paine, (Gen. VII, No. 123), referred to a relationship existing between his family and that of the Adams family of Braintree, Mass.

Descendants of:

**John**, (Gen. III, No. 29), and **Deborah (Neale) Paine**.

Authority: Paine Family Records (H. D. Paine), p. 191.

**Stephen Paine**, (Gen. IV, No. 60), b. Jan. 19, 1694, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Nov. 23, 1738, at Braintree, Mass., to Mary Littlefield, of Braintree, Mass.

Residence: Braintree, Mass.

#### GENERATION V.

Children of Stephen and Mary (Littlefield) Paine.

96 Stephen, b. Sept. 6, 1739.

**Joseph Paine**, (Gen. IV, No. 61), b. Oct. 26, 1695, at Braintree, Mass., m. Jan. 27, 1732, probably at Milton, Mass., to Mary Babcock, of Milton.

Residence: Milton and Boston, Mass.

#### GENERATION V.

Children of Joseph and Mary (Babcock) Paine.

97 Joseph, b. Feb. 4, 1733.

98 John, b. Oct. 14, 1734.

99 Anna, b. March, 6, 1737.

100 Mary, b. Jan. 7, 1739.

**Benjamin Paine**, (Gen. IV, No. 63), b. March 6, 1700, at Braintree, Mass., m. 1725, to Elizabeth Copeland (daughter of Thomas Copeland).

#### GENERATION V.

Children of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Copeland) Paine.

101 Nathaniel, b. April 30, 1726 or 7.

102 Mary, b. May 8, 1730.

103 Phebe, b. July 26, 1737.

104 Phineas, b. Aug. 6, 1742.

## CHAPTER V.

### Generations V and VI.

Descendants of:

**Moses**, (Gen. IV, No. 56), and **Abigail (Adams) Paine**.

**Moses Paine**, (Gen. V, No. 92), b. March 30, 1732, at Braintree, Mass. (living in 1762, at Braintree, Mass).

**Hannah Paine**, (Gen. V, No. 93), b. Oct. 17, 1734, at Braintree, Mass., m. at Braintree, Mass., to——— Wadsworth. "Hannah Wadsworth," is mentioned in settlement of estate of Moses Paine, (Gen. IV, No. 56).

**David Paine**, (Gen. V, No. 94), baptized March 15, 1737-8, at Braintree, Mass., d. July 2, 1807, at Ludlow, Hampden Co., Mass.; m. Sept. 24, 1764, at Douglass, Mass., to Abigail Shepard (see No. 32, Shepard Family), b. May 23, 1746, at Douglass, Mass.; d. July 20, 1834, at Ludlow, Mass.

Residence: Braintree and Ludlow, Mass.

Authority for marriage record: Vital Records of Douglass, Mass., p. 141.

The birth-place of David Paine is given in records of the Revolutionary war, obtained from the office of the Secretary, Commonwealth of Massachusetts, as follows:

"David Paine, birth-place, Braintree, Mass.: residence, Ludlow. Engaged for Ludlow:" (Vol. 74. p. 151).

Record of his death is found in a History of Ludlow (Noon) p. 180.

The birth and marriage records of Abigail Shepard are found in the "Vital Records of Douglass," Mass. Record of her death is found in History of Ludlow, (Noon) p. 180.

The first years after their marriage were spent in Douglass, Mass., after which they removed to Ludlow, Mass.

#### SERVICES OF DAVID PAINE

In the campaign of 1757, Captain Peter Thayer's company marched in August at the alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry. In the list of privates is the name of David Paine. (Hist. of Old Braintree and Quincy, (Pattee, 1878) p. 125).

Twenty-fourth on the alphabetical list of the twenty-nine soldiers first raised in Ludlow, 1775, to assist in the Revolution, is the name of David Paine. (History of Ludlow) (Noon).

"David Paine" appears signed to a receipt for bounty dated Ludlow, July 1, 1781, received by said Paine for engaging himself to serve in the continental army for the term of three years to the credit of the town of Ludlow. (Vol. 34, 84 Record Index to the Military archives).

"David Paine" appears in a descriptive list of men raised in Hampshire Co. to serve in the Continental Army returned by Noah Goodman, Supt. "Age 40 years, stature 5 ft. 7 in., complexion light, hair light, occupation farmer. Engaged June 18, 1781, engaged for town of Ludlow, term 3 years." (Vol. 33, 627).—[age evidently incorrectly stated.]

"David Paine" appears with rank of private on Muster Rolls of Capt. Eliphalet Thorps Co. Lt. Col. John Brooks (7th) regt, for July-Dec. 1781. Term 3 years. Rolls dated at Phillipsburg, Peekskill and York Huts. (Vol. 51, file 11).

"David Paine" appears in a Register of Furloughs



SWORD CARRIED BY DAVID PAINE  
IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR



granted subsequently to Jan. 1, 1781, to the non-commissioned officers and privates in the 7th Mass. Regt. commanded by John Brooks, Lieut. Col. Leave given said Paine by Col. Jackson, March 25, 1783, to go from Windsor to Ludlow for 21 days. Reported "overstayed one day."

David Paine, birthplace, Braintree, Mass.; residence, Ludlow; Engaged for Ludlow: (Vol. 74, p. 151).

Records furnished from Office of Secretary, Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

The sword carried by David Paine in the Revolutionary war, is now in the possession of Horace H. Paine of Palmer, Mass.

As early as 1785, "David Daniels, David Paine, and John Scranton are excused from paying church rates; they presenting certificates setting forth their adhesion to the Baptist faith signed by Elder Seth Clark, minister of the Baptist Church at Wilbraham." (History of Ludlow, Mass. (Noon) p. 31).

"Among the casualties of the time was the death of David Paine who was found July 2, 1807, dead at Burying-ground Hill, in sight of his house, having fallen beneath his cart on returning from the mill and perished by the crushing of the wheels." (Ibid p. 58).

From the old center yard monumental inscriptions, Ludlow. (Ibid p. 180.)

"Mr. David Paine  
departed this  
life July 2nd,  
1807, by a cart-wheel  
running across his breast.  
He was a friend of  
religion and piety."

Near this, is another stone with this inscription:

"Abigail, wife of David Paine,  
died July 20, 1834, aged 88."

Under "Braintree Marriage Intentions," we find the following: "September 16, 1762, David Paine and Sallie Whitney."

A little farther on we find the following: "April 4, 1767, Sallie Whitney and Micajah Pope of Stoughton were married."

It is impossible at this day to divine why the proposed marriage of David Paine, of which publishment was made, went no farther." However, when Sallie Whitney became the wife of Micajah Pope, he had left Braintree and in the meantime, had married Abigail Shepard at Douglass, Mass.

The following instrument, dated "the seventh day of February in the tenth year of his Majesty's reign, Anno. Dom. 1770," shows that David Paine was called a "resident of Springfield," which at that time was included in Hampshire Co., province of Massachusetts Bay. (This accounts for a statement in later years, by his son, David Paine, that he was born in Hampshire Co., in 1775). It is probable that at that time Ludlow may have been a part of the township of Springfield;—the word "Town" in New England being equivalent to township.

"To All People to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting. Know Ye, That we Henry Chapin, Yeoman, and Seth Chapin, Yeoman, both of Springfield in the County of Hampshire and Province of the Massachusetts Bay for and in consideration of the sum of eight pounds current money of the Province aforesaid, to us in hand paid before the en-sealing thereof by David Paine of Springfield aforesaid, Yeoman, the receipt whereof we do hereby acknowledge and are fully satisfied, contented, and paid, have given, granted, bargained, sold, aliened, released, conveyed and confirmed, and by these presents, do freely, clearly, and absolutely give,





CEMETERY AT LUDLOW, MASS.  
SHOWING GRAVES OF  
DAVID AND ABIGAIL (SHEPARD) PAINE



grant, bargain, sell, aliene, release, convey and confirm unto him the said David Paine his heirs and assigns forever, Twenty acres of land lying in the North Division of the outward Commons on the East side of Connecticut River in said Springfield, being part of the lotts No. 105 originally granted to the Rev'd Pelatiah Glover of sd. Springfield, deceased, and No. 108 originally granted to Henry Chapin (formerly of sd. Springfield) dec'd, which sd. Twenty acres is particularly bounded and described as follows viz. beginning at the South Side of sd. lott No. 103 at an old fence about two rods westward of a white oak tree marked and from thence a line running north through both sd. lotts is to be the west boundary of sd. Twenty acres and from sd. line a westward boundary of sd. Twenty acres and from sd. line westward boundary to extend equally thro' ye whole of both of sd. lotts so far eastward as to take up said quantity of twenty acres of land. To have and to hold, the before granted premises, with the appurtenances and privileges thereto belonging, to him the said David Paine, his heirs and assigns to his and their own proper use, benefit and behoof forevermore. And we the said Henry and Seth, for selves and heirs, executors and administrators do covenant, premise and grant unto and with the said David Payne his heirs and assigns forever, that before and until the ensealing hereof we are the true, sole, proper and lawful owner and possessor of the before granted premises, with the appurtenances. And have in ourselves good right, full power and lawful authority to give, grant, bargain, sell, aliene, release, convey, and confirm, the same as aforesaid; and that free and clear, and freely and clearly, executed, acquitted and discharged of and from all former and other gifts, grants, bargains,

sales, leases, mortgages, wills, intails, joyntures, doweries, thirds, executions, and incumbrances whatsoever.

And furthermore, we the said Henry and Seth Chapin for ourselves and heirs, executors and administrators, do hereby covenant, premise and engage the before granted premises with the appurtenances unto him the said David Paine his heirs and assigns forever to warrant, secure and defend against the lawful claims or demands of any person or persons whatsoever.

In Witness Whereof we have hereunto set our hands and seals this Seventh Day of February in the tenth year of his Majesty's Reign Anno. Dom. 1770.

Signed, sealed and delivered in Presence of:

ABNER COLTON.

MOSES BLISS.

HENRY CHAPIN [SEAL].

SETH CHAPIN [SEAL].

Hampshire ss. February 7th, 1770. The within named Henry Chapin and Seth Chapin personally appeared and acknowledged ye within instrument to be their free act and deed before Moses Bliss, Justice Peace.

Rec'd May 27th, 1773 and registered from the original.

EDW'D PYNCHON, REG'R.

The foregoing is a true copy of an instrument as it is recorded with Hampden County Registry of Deeds, book 73, page 118.

Attest: JAMES R. WELLS, REGISTER

WILL OF DAVID PAINE (GEN. V. NO. 94).  
(Contributed by Geo. W. Graves, No. 210.)

In the name of God, Amen:

I, David Paine, of Ludlow, County of Hampshire and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, do make, ordain and declare this instrument subscribed with my name to be my last will and testament.

Done in usual health of body and mind.

Imprimis: All my debts are to be punctually paid, and the legacies hereinafter bequeathed are to be discharged as soon as circumstances will permit, and in the manner directed.

Item: To my dearly beloved wife, Abigail Paine, I give and bequeath one half of my household furniture, the use of one room, and one cow to be kept out of my estate, the keeping of the cow and the use of the room to be only while she is my widow.

Item: To my eldest daughter, Eunice, I give and bequeath One Dollar.

Item: To my son, David, I give and bequeath One Dollar.

Item: To my daughter, Sally Shearer, I give and bequeath the sum of Forty Dollars.

Item: To my sons, Lemuel and Jonathan, I give and bequeath all my estate that shall remain after my debts, the above legacies and my funeral charges are paid, consisting of lands, livestock, buildings, house-hold furniture and whatever is mine.

Lastly: I constitute and appoint my son, Lemuel Paine, executor and administrator of this will and Testament.

In presence of:  
EZEKIAL TERRY  
STEPHEN CROSS  
GIDEON KING, JR.  
PETER DANIELS.

DAVID PAINE.  
ABIGAL PAINE.

Wilbraham, Sept. 17, 1805.

So far, the records of most of the descendants of Moses Paine (Gen. I, No. 1), have been copied from the Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine), which do not go beyond the sixth generation. By continued effort, and correspondence with other descendants of the present generation, the following lines have been fully established, containing records of nearly all of the descendants of David, (Gen. V, No. 94), youngest son of Moses and Abigail (Adams) Paine.

## GENERATION VI.

Children of David and Abigail (Shepard) Paine.

- 105 Eunice, b. at Douglass, Mass., Dec. 6, 1765,
- 106 Jedediah, S., b. at Douglass, Mass., Oct. 26, 1767.
- 107 Levi, b. May 12, 1773, in Ludlow, Mass.
- 108 David, b. Sept. 14, 1775, at Ludlow, Mass.
- 109 Sarah, b. Sept. 22, 1778, in Ludlow, Mass.
- 110 Lemuel, b. 1780, d. young, in Ludlow, Mass.
- 111 Lemuel, b. Sept. 27, 1781, in Ludlow, Mass.
- 112 Jonathan, b. Jan'y 5, 1784, in Ludlow, Mass.

Authority: Will of David Paine, No. 94; (2), Will of Levi Paine No. 107; (3), Letter written Jan. 7, 1856, by H. S. Bundy of Jackson, O., to Lemuel Paine of Belchertown, Mass. (4) Letter of Patrick Shearer, dated "Three Rivers, Mass., July 8, 1839." and included in this book.

**Bethiah Paine**, (Gen. V, No. 95), baptized Feb. 4, 1741-2, at Braintree, Mass., m. at Braintree, Mass., to Matthew Hunt, of Weymouth. (For records of the descendants of Matthew and Bethiah (Paine) Hunt, see Hunt genealogy).

One genealogist says that "the descendants of Matthew and Bethiah (Paine) Hunt are scattered to the four winds of heaven."

One of them married Benj. C. Sargeant, Mayor of Lowell, Mass.

Another, Charles H. Hunt, was living in Boston in the early 1860's, and was a morocco merchant on Pearl Street.

Descendants of:

**Benjamin**, (Gen. IV, No. 63), and **Elizabeth (Copeland) Paine**.

Authority: (Paine Family Records, (H. D. Paine) p. 191).

**Nathaniel Paine**, (Gen. V, No. 101), b. April 30, 1726 or 7, m. Hannah Wales (daughter of Joseph and Hannah Wales) b. Oct. 10, 1724.

#### GENERATION VI.

Children of Nathaniel and Hannah (Wales) Paine,

113 Silas, m. April 22, 1790, to Lydia White, b. Nov. 25, 1764.

114 Benjamin, m. Jan. 19, 1782, to Mary Thayer, b. Dec. 27, 1758.

115 Zeba, m. daughter of Phineas Clark.

116 Hannah, b. 1763; m. Oct. 12, 1785, to Nathaniel Hunt.

**Phineas Paine**, (Gen. V, No. 104), b. Aug. 6, 1742; m. July 9, 1771, to Mrs. Nancy Babcock, of Milton, Mass.

Residence: Milton, Mass.

Phineas Paine was ancestor of Col. Wm. H. Paine, Chief Engineer of the East River Bridge.

#### GENERATION VI.

Children of Phineas and Nancy (Babcock) Paine.

117 William Babcock, b. April 5, 1772.

118 Benjamin, b. April 26, 1773.

119 Hannah, b. Dec. 29, 1774.

## CHAPTER VI.

### Generations VI and VII.

Descendants of:

**David**, (Gen. V, No. 94), and **Abigail (Shepard) Paine**.

**Eunice Paine**, (Gen. VI, No. 105), b. Dec. 6, 1765, at Douglass, Mass., d. after 1829, perhaps in Jackson Co., Ohio.

**Jedediah S. Paine**, (Gen. VI, No. 106), b. Oct. 26, 1767, at Douglass, Mass.; d. Dec. 25, 1789, at Ludlow, Mass.

Residence: Ludlow, Mass.

Jedediah Paine was a victim of the blue laws of Mass., and the tragic story of his death is told as follows:

"In the last month of 1789, two young men, Jedediah Paine and Solomon Olds, living in the Southeast part of the town, started on Saturday to go to Springfield on business, driving an ox-team. Delayed at town until late, they reached the fording place at Walla Mandups at night. They tarried until morning light and accomplished the rest of their journey. But the Sunday law was technically broken. An eye-witness living near the ford complained of them, carrying the case to the county magistrate, at Northampton. To this place they repaired; judgment was pronounced against them, they to pay a fine and costs. It was Christmas day. While coming through South Hadley, over the fields, they undertook to cross a temporary pond on the new ice, but were so unfortunate as to lose their lives in the attempt. There was great lamentation at Ludlow over



this melancholy event, and it was deemed a judgment of God. Great indignation was felt against the informer, who received half the fee."

This took place December 25, 1789. (History of Ludlow (Noon) 1875, pp. 32, 33).

**Levi Paine**, (Gen. VI, No. 107), b. May 12, 1773, in Ludlow Mass., d. May 12, 1829, at Belchertown, Mass.; m. Lucy Jennings.

Residence: Belchertown, Mass.

The following will, dated April 25, 1829, was recently found among some papers belonging to estate of Lemuel Shepherd Paine of Hamden, Ohio.

#### WILL OF LEVI PAINE

"In the name of God, Amen: I, Levi Paine, of Belchertown, in the county of Hampshire and commonwealth of Massachusetts, yeoman, considering the uncertainty of this mortal life, and being of sound and perfect mind, and memory, blessed be Almighty for the same:

Do make, ordain, and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following: that is to say,

First, I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife, Lucy Paine, all my personal property, of whatever name or nature, to her own disposal, and the use and improvement of all my real estate for and during her natural life. After deducting the following bequests and charges namely my just debts and funeral charges, together with the fifteen dollars which I set apart for gravestones to be placed at my grave, I also give and bequeath to Nancy Potter, my adopted child, one hundred dollars to be paid to her when she arrives at twenty-one years of age.

Also I give and bequeath to Daniel R. Potter one hundred dollars, to be paid to him when he shall arrive at twenty-one years of age.

Also I give and bequeath to my beloved mother, Abigail Paine, twenty dollars to be paid six months after my decease, if she survives me. If not, I will and bequeath the same to my beloved wife, Lucy Paine. I further will and bequeath to David Paine, Eunice Paine, Sally Shearer, wife of Patrick Shearer, Lemuel Paine, and Jonathan Paine, my brothers and sister, all of my real estate, at the decease of my beloved wife, to be equally divided between them, and in case of their decease, to be equally divided between their children; and further, the above named Nancy and Daniel R. Potter are to be brought up at the expense of my estate and they are to be subjected to all the legal commands of my wife, Lucy Paine, and she to have the benefit of their services until they arrive at lawful age in order for them to retain the above named legacies, and in case of their decease, or failure on their part in performing their services, these same legacies are not to be paid them, but to revert back to my wife, Lucy Paine. And I do make, ordain, and constitute this to be my last will and testament and do likewise ordain and constitute and appoint my beloved wife, Lucy Paine, and Jonathan Olds the sole executors and administrators of this my last will and testament, utterly disannulling and revoking all former wills by me made.

In witness Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-fifth day of April in the year of our Lord 1829.

Signed, sealed, published, and delivered by the above named Levi Paine to be his last will and testament in the presence of us, who, at his request, and in his presence have hereunto subscribed our names as witnesses:

CHARLES BURWELL,

CYRUS HILLS.

WM. POOL.

LEVI PAINE. (SEAL).

**Judge David Paine**, (Gen. VI, No. 108), b. Sept. 14, 1775, in Ludlow, Mass.; d. Jan. 5, 1856, in Jackson Co., O.; m. March 26, 1801, in Wood Co., W. Va., to Abigail James (see James-Denison Genealogy No. 8); b. March 17, 1777, at Preston, Conn.; d. June 15, 1832, in Jackson Co., O.; (Authority for m. record: Certified copy of marriage record from office of Clerk of Wood Co., W. Va).

Residence: Hampshire Co., Mass., and Jackson Co., Ohio.

Among the old papers of Hon. H. S. Bundy is a brief biography written by him at the dictation of his father-in-law, Judge David Paine. "Was born in Hampshire County, Mass., on Sept. 14, 1775, emigrated to Connecticut in 1797, resided there for two years and removed from there to Belpre, Ohio, in 1799.

In 1800 removed to Muskingum County; was married to Abigail James on James Island in March, 1801. Removed to Virginia, three miles above Parkersburg, on the Kanawha River, in 1804, thence to Jackson Co. on the farm on which he now resides, in the spring of 1808.

"Joined the M. E. Church, experienced religion in 1809. Brother Cummings, an able and faithful minister of the gospel was then in the wilderness of which subsequently McArthurstown, Jackson, Piketon, Gallia, and their circuits have been formed in part."

There is no date to this fragmentary bit of history, but since the death of Judge Paine occurred in 1856, it must have been written at some time previous to that date.

From the "Story of Methodism in Hamden" the following is taken:

"In the spring of 1808 there came to Jackson County, Ohio, a man who was to have the honor in later years of being a pioneer of Hamden Methodism. He had, a few years before, left his early home in the state of Mas-

sachusetts to try his fortune in the new and almost unknown West.

He first stopped at a point in what is now W. Va. and just opposite Blennerhasset Island.

Here he did not tarry long, when, learning of the opportunities in the young state of Ohio, he came to this section and secured land at what is now known as the Bundy Homestead situated just north of Wellston.

This man was David Paine, the grandfather of Mr. B. R. Paine of Hamden. His log cabin was the first dwelling house erected between McArthur and Jackson; and so lonely was the life in the wilds of the forest that he tarried only because he had resolved before locating here, to stay at least one year before leaving. This was the key to his staying longer, for by the time the year had rolled by, he had become somewhat accustomed to the solitude of the frontier, and had decided to remain indefinitely.

His house became the early forerunner of the present M. E. Church. Here the hardy pioneers gathered from miles around to listen to the preaching of the gospel by the early Methodist preachers who allowed no danger to deter them, nor difficulty to hinder, in their God-called mission of love. From this society, there grew the class which had its first organization at Hamden, or Charlestown, as it was then called, about 1838."

From Howe's early history of Ohio we quote the following extract:

"In the early days Jackson County was famous for its salt works and men from the East came frequently with pack horses and carried the salt back with them in sacks."

There being no hotels, the Paine homestead was often a stopping place for these travelers.

One of the granddaughters of Judge Paine lived in his home when a child; and though she did not know him

JAMES MADISON, President of the United States of America,

TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME, GREETING:

Know Ye, That David Paine of Athens County  
having deposited in the Treasury a certificate of the Register of land Office at Chillicothe whereby it appears that  
has been made for the south west quarter section Thirty one of township Seven in range  
Seventeen of the lands directed be sold at Chillicothe by the act of Congress, entitled  
"An act providing for the sale of the lands of the United States in territory north west of the Ohio, and above the mouth of Kentucky  
river," and of the acts amendatory of the same, There is granted to the said David Paine the  
lot or section of land above described: To have and to hold the said lot or section  
of land, with the appurtenances, unto the said David Paine his heirs and assigns forever.

In testimony whereof, I have caused these presents to be made PATENT, and the Seal of the General Land Office to be hereunto affixed.

GIVEN under my hand at the City of Washington, the  
in the year of our Lord, thousand eight hundred and twelfth  
America the thirty seventh

day of August  
and of the Independence of the United States of

BY THE PRESIDENT,

Edward Livingston

James Madison

Commissioner of the General Land Office.

Q. P. 159 Vol 2.



in the days of his activity, but rather in the evening time of his life, has a distinct remembrance of him. She says:

"He was a very religious man, and always spoke with great fervor of his Christian experience. He was scrupulously neat in his personal appearance, was a fine conversationalist, and was very well educated for those days when books were a luxury."

Ministers and other travelers who were frequently entertained in this homestead, delighted to hear him talk of early times when he lived in Massachusetts and Connecticut.

He always kept up an intercourse with his family in the East. In 1822, though before the day of railroads, his aged mother, Abigail Shepard Paine, came from Massachusetts to Ohio, and spent six years in his home.

In 1843, Judge Paine, accompanied by his son-in-law, H. S. Bundy, paid a visit to his old home in Massachusetts.

David Paine purchased from the government all the lands constituting the Paine farm, afterward owned by his son-in-law, H. S. Bundy. Here he spent a long and useful life; living to see the wilderness develop into a beautiful and thickly settled agricultural country, and the settlements of Jackson and Hamden into flourishing towns with schools and churches.

When Jackson County was formed, David Paine was made one of the associate judges and was always known thereafter as Judge Paine. He was an earnest temperance worker and during his life labored constantly among his fellow pioneers in the cause of total abstinence.

His was a sweet and sympathetic nature and the deeds of kindness shown by him and his family to less fortunate neighbors were many; and, though his life was of necessity a narrow one, compared with the many advantages we possess today, it was, nevertheless, a very useful one.

In the home of his great-granddaughter, there hangs an oil portrait of Judge Paine which shows us a long, slender face, in which we see the earnestness and force of character always attributed to him by those who knew him well.

The following letter, written by Hon. H. S. Bundy, of Wellston, Ohio, relating to the death of his father-in-law, Judge Paine, was for fifty years in the possession of Mrs. Louise (Paine) Alden of Springfield, Mass.

SENATE CHAMBER,  
COLUMBUS, OHIO, Jan. 7, 1856.

MR. LEMUEL PAINE,

DEAR UNCLE:

This line will inform you of the death of your esteemed brother, David Paine. He died on the 5th of this month, at my house, at two o'clock p. m.

I left home on Wednesday last (2nd instant,) He was sick when I left, but I hoped he would soon recover.

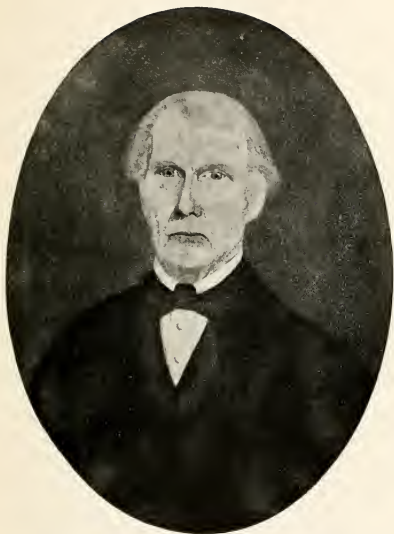
Well, his work was done, and well done; he was ready to go in every particular and no doubt he is happy with the saints in light. My spirits are much oppressed at the bereavement, but humbly bow to the will of heaven.

H. S. BUNDY.

Among the papers of H. S. Bundy was found the following document, signed by his father-in-law, Judge David Paine, the original being in possession of Mrs. J. B. Foraker.

"Know all men by these presents that I, David Paine, of Clinton township, Jackson Co., state of Ohio; In consideration of three hundred dollars to me paid by Jedediah A. Paine, and David M. Paine of Belchertown, County of Hampshire, and state of Massachusetts, the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge. Have remised, released, and forever quit-claimed, and do for myself,





JUDGE DAVID PAINE  
1775-1856



my heirs, by these presents remise, release, and forever quit-claim unto the said Jedediah A. Paine and Daniel M. Paine, their heirs and assigns forever, all the right in and title to Levi Paine, late of Belchertown, deceased in said Belchertown, being my share of said farm willed to me by the last will and testament of the said Levi Paine deceased. To have and to hold the aforementioned premises with all the privilege and appurtenances thereto belonging to the said Jedediah A. Paine, and Daniel M. Paine, their heirs and assigns to them and their use forever in witness whereof, I the said David Paine have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twenty-ninth day of May, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty-eight.

DAVID PAINE.

Signed, sealed and delivered, in the presence of us.

THOMAS W. LEACH.

SHEPARD JENKS.

Judge Paine was buried beside his wife in the Paine Cemetery near his residence.

A few years since, Mrs. Joseph B. Foraker, granddaughter of Judge David Paine, removed his remains with those of his wife and other members of the family, to the cemetery at Wellston, Ohio.

#### GENERATION VII.

Children of David and Abigail (James) Paine.

120 Eliza, b. March 13, 1802, d. March, 1804.

121 David, b. Oct. 7, 1804, d. 1805.

122 Melissa, b. Oct. 24, 1805.

123 Lemuel Shepherd, b. Aug. 15, 1807.

124 Thomas Denison, b. Sept. 27, 1810.

125 Sarah, b. May 31, 1813.

126 Johnathan Douglas, b. Sept. 8, 1815.

127 Caroline, b. May 25, 1817.

Authority for line of descent: Family Bible of David Paine, now in possession of Mrs. J. B. Foraker.

**Sarah Paine**, (Gen. VI, No. 109), b. Sept. 22, 1778, in Ludlow, Mass.; d. June 23, 1844, in Jackson Co., Ohio; m. March 14, 1805, in Ludlow, Mass., to Patrick Shearer, b. March 30, 1775, in Mass.; d. Sept. 7, 1846, in Jackson Co., Ohio.

Residence: Ludlow, Mass., and Jackson County, Ohio.

Authority: (Family Records contributed by Patrick H. Shearer, No. 188.)

Patrick and Sarah (Paine) Shearer removed in 1813 from their home in Massachusetts to Jackson Co., Ohio, in a covered wagon, and settled near her brother, Judge David Paine.

#### GENERATION VII.

Children of Patrick and Sarah (Paine) Shearer.

128 Louisa, b. Feb. 1, 1806.

129 Melissa, b. June 9, 1808.

130 Almira, b. March 30, 1810.

131 Levi W., b. Dec. 1812.

132 Patrick Shepard, b. June 25, 1815.

133 Sarah, b. May 1, 1819.

The following interesting letter was written by Patrick Shepard Shearer (No. 132), to his father, Patrick Shearer, in 1839, while the former was visiting his relatives in Massachusetts:

BELCHERTOWN, July 6th, 1839.

RESPECTED FATHER:

I take the present opportunity to inform you where I am, and how I am getting along. After leaving Mr. Beaman's we went to Meadville, Pa., then to Jamestown, N. Y., passed Angelica, crossed the Genesee river, passed

Bath and Crooked lake, Senneca at Jefferson, passed Ithica where there is a canal, railroad, and lake. These lakes are from twenty to forty miles long and have steam boats on them.

I went to Cooperstown on the Susquehanna river, then to Chevvv Valley, where we took the pike, then went to Albany where we crossed the Hudson. Here we saw the cars that run from Albany to Utica. This is the greatest curiosity I ever saw. They had about four hundred passengers, and run at the rate of twenty miles an hour.

From here I went to Stockbridge, Mass., then to Hartford, Conn., where we arrived on the twenty-seventh of June, where I remained until the first of July at Mr. Beaman's. Then I went to Springfield, then to Patsbridge, where I found Uncle King's youngest daughter. I went the next day to the Three Rivers P. O., where I saw Uncle and Aunt King. Aunt's health is very delicate; they live with their two daughters who married Barkers. I went next to Dr. Shearer's, then to Mr. Jenkse's, also to Jedediah and Daniel Paine's. Daniel knew me some distance away. Independence Day now comes in this country on the fourth of July, and we held ours at Thorndyke. They had a band of music and company of young ladies and gentlemen dressed in uniform, and a dinner. Uncle Shaw was there, but I did not see him. I saw cousin Shaw who married Seneth Shaw.

Cousin Shepard Paine has the care of Daniel's part, and he says it is about eleven hundred dollars. Cousin Shepard talked with Uncle Shaw, and told him I was in the place. Uncle Shaw said he thought I could have the money now if I would make a discount. Uncle Joseph's property sold for about one third value. His silver plate and cups sold by the piece for one third of what the silver smith paid second hand. I intended

seeing Uncle Shaw before I write, but fearing you would be uneasy I write now. I have been at Uncle Jonathan's and am now at Uncle Lemuel Paine's and expect to go to Uncle Shaw's in a few days.

I stood the journey very well except one bad cold. It was very wet and cold a good part of the way. I rode with my overcoat on from the sixteenth to the twentieth of June and saw flocks of sheep not sheared as late as the twenty-fourth. Crops are very backward in New York, but look better here. Leonard Shearer is in the State's Prison at Boston, but not a criminal. He has charge of the prison and a store in Boston that his brother tends. My relatives appeared to be very glad to see me. Uncle Shaw has some of your part collected now, but I don't know how much. I like this country very well, though not as well as ours. I haven't been homesick yet though I intend to return as soon as I can get my money and not before, if it can be got. A man can travel cheaper in this country than in Ohio, although provisions cost double.

Tell Mr. Jenks his friends are all well in this country. I should like to see you all when time brings it about that we shall meet, but I should like to see Franklin now. I have been through the factories, and saw the machinery and its inmates. The machinery is beyond what I expected. As soon as I see Uncle Shaw and know more about your business, I will write again. Cattle are very high. Cows are worth from forty to eighty dollars per head.

So no more at present.

PATRICK S. SHEARER.

**Lemuel Paine**, (Gen. VI, No. 111), b. Sept. 27, 1781, in Ludlow, Mass.; d. Feb. 7, 1867, at Princeton, Ill.; m. to Elizabeth Morse, b. 1779; d. Sept. 17, 1860, at Belchertown, Mass.

Residence: Belchertown, Mass.



LEMUEL AND ELIZABETH (MORSE) PAINE





Authority: Family record contributed by H. H. Paine, No. 205.

Mrs. Miriam Barrett Starr, No. 378, a great-great-granddaughter of David Paine, has treasured up a number of anecdotes of the family going back to Revolutionary times. She says, "I well remember my great grandfather, Lemuel Paine, and for eight years I took care of my grandmother Lucy (Paine) Graves. She told me of the hardships which were under-gone by her grandparents David and Abigail (Shepard) Paine, and of the long night of anxiety and tragic death of her grandfather when he was found dead on a hill-side in sight of his house."

After the death of her husband, Abigail (Shepard) Paine made her home with her son Lemuel.

There was a picture in the house of John Quincy Adams, and "my great-grandfather, says Mrs. Barrett, used to look at it and shake his head saying, 'he was my second cousin, and if he was half as contrary a man as he was a boy, I don't see how he ever came to be president.'"

Mrs. Barrett says she can distinctly remember playing with her great-grandfather, and how he used to go walking with her, or sing her to sleep. It was my fourth summer she says, that he went to visit his son Jedediah, at Princeton, Illinios, and was taken ill, and died there.

#### GENERATION VII.

Children of Lemuel and Elizabeth (Morse) Paine.

134 David Shepard, b. 1807.

135 Jedediah Adams, b. Sept. 25, 1809.

136 Daniel M., b. Jan. 29, 1811.

137 Greaty, b. 1813, d. Feb. 28, 1822.

138 Lucy, b. April 11, 1815.

139 George W., b. April 28, 1820.

**Johnathan Paine**, (Gen. VI, No. 112), b. Jan. 5, 1784, in Hampshire Co., Mass., d. April 23, 1872, in Hampden Co., Mass., m. Sally Hayden, b. 1791; d. Nov. 28, 1867.

Authority: Family Records contributed by H. H. Paine, No. 205.

#### GENERATION VII.

Children of Johnathan and Sally( Hayden) Paine.

- 140 Caroline, b. 1813, d. 1814.
- 141 Louisa, b. 1815.
- 142 David Kingsley, b. May 2, 1817.
- 143 Chester, b. 1819.
- 144 Albert, b. 1821, d. 1822.
- 145 Elvira, b. 1823. d. 1826.
- 146 Sally., b. 1827, d. 1858.
- 147 Harriet N., b. 1830.
- 148 Caroline, b. July 15, 1833.

## CHAPTER VII.

### Generations VII and VIII.

Descendants of:

**Judge David** (Gen. VI, No. 108), and **Abigail (James) Paine**.

**Melissa Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 122), b. Oct. 24, 1805, in Wood Co., W. Va., d. 1879, at Wilkesville, Ohio, m. January 20, 1831, in Jackson Co., Ohio, to Jacob N. Hawk, b. January 30, 1807; d. February 9, 1883, at Wilkesville, Ohio.

Residence: Wilkesville, Ohio.

Authority: Family records contributed by Amanda Hawk No. 151.

When two years of age, she removed with her parents to Jackson County, Ohio. She was educated at Muskingum Academy, now Marietta College, at Marietta, Ohio.

This Academy deserves particular attention because of its history—a brief sketch of which appeared recently in connection with Marietta College. From this the following extract is taken: "It is well known throughout the state that Marietta is the oldest town in Ohio and the seat of the first government of the Northwest Territory. It is not so widely known that higher education in that territory began here. The New England people who settled Marietta were strong believers in education. The presence in the town of a high grade Christian College is no accident but the direct outgrowth of the efforts and sacrifices of those pioneers to give their

children the best educational advantages. Only two years after the close of the long Indian War which had absorbed resources and energies of the settlers, measures were taken to supplement the common school training with the higher classical learning.

In 1800 the Muskingum Academy was opened in a building just north of the Congregational church. The classics were taught by David Putnam, a grandson of General Israel Putnam and a graduate of Yale, 1793.

His descendants still live in the city and his son was one of the founders of the College. This Academy was maintained for a third of a century under various preceptors.

In 1830 Rev. Luther G. Bingham established the Institute of Education, some of whose departments used for a time the old Muskingum Academy. Two years later this was taken over by a corporation and renamed the "Marietta Collegiate Institute and Western Teachers Seminary". In 1855 the same corporation received a new charter with enlarged powers under the name of "Marietta College."

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Jacob and Melissa (Paine) Hawk.

149 Francis Asberry, b. Dec. 25, 1831.

150 Melissa Abigail, b. March 5, 1834.

151 Amanda Eleanor, b. Aug. 2, 1836.

152 James Monroe, b. July 4, 1840.

153 Caroline Paine, b. June 27, 1842.

154 Mary E., b. Oct. 3, 1844.

155 Eliza Ophelia, b. Feb. 21, 1847.

156 David Wilmot, b. June 2, 1850.

**Lemuel Shepherd Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 123), b. Aug. 15, 1807, in Wood County, W. Va.; d. March 25, 1878, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Sept. 1, 1842, at Tarlton,

Pickaway County, Ohio, to Elizabeth Roby, (See Roby Family, Gen. V, No. 16), b. May 16, 1820, at Tarlton, Ohio; d. Jan. 29, 1890, at Lima, Ohio.

Residence: Hamden, Vinton County, Ohio.

Authority for marriage record: (1) Certified copy of marriage record from Probate Court of Pickaway County, Ohio; (2) Family Bible of Lemuel S. and Elizabeth Paine.

"Lemuel Shepherd Paine was only six months old when his parents, David and Abigail (James) Paine, removed to Jackson County, Ohio. Shepherd Paine, as he was familiarly known, lived with his parents until he was nineteen years of age, when his father proposed to send him to the Ohio University at Athens, Ohio.

This proposal he met by asking his father to give him the two years remaining of his minority, and allow him to take care of himself. This was conceded, and he thereupon took a lease of his father upon uncleared land, taking the crops for improvements. This he followed until about 1832, when he purchased part of the land upon which he lived until his death.

Soon after his marriage he built the brick house still standing on the hill just west of the town of Hamden, where his children were all born and reared.

Lemuel Shepherd Paine was as truthful and as honest a man as ever lived. He obeyed literally the apostolic injunction "Owe no man anything and provide things honest in the sight of all men."

He possessed a strong intellect, highly endowed by nature, early cultivated by such facilities as were then available. His subsequent reading and mode of thought enriched by experience guided by unusually sound judgment led him into exceptionally few mistakes or blunders in theory or practice. His almost unbroken line of success in business, led him naturally to distrust the judg-

ment of others, hence he supervised all his own affairs; personally adopting his own methods after careful consideration, and which uniformly eventuated in success. In early life he selected farming and stock raising as a business and his fine stock farm of a thousand acres was well known in that section of the state. Adhering constantly and persistently to this one business, never attempting speculations outside, the legitimate and almost certain outcome of which was the acquiring of a large fortune which he left unencumbered at the time of his death." (Obituary of Lemuel Shepherd Paine).

In personal appearance he bore a striking resemblance to his uncle Lemuel Paine. (See photograph).

Elizabeth (Roby) Paine was much revered and beloved by her family and friends: A woman of great dignity, of exalted character, and high purpose, the influence exerted by her must be a lasting one.

Practical, capable, and full of energy and ambition, her household affairs were ably administered, and although at the head of a household which would have taxed the capacity of most women to the utmost, yet she always found time to gratify her literary taste, which was excellent: She was always well read, and well informed concerning the questions of the day. She also possessed great artistic ability, as is shown by the beautiful specimens of embroidery done by her in the earlier years of her life and the fine examples of wood carving and china painting which she took great pleasure in executing during the last ten years of her life, and which are the highly prized possessions of her children.

Elizabeth (Roby) Paine lies beside her husband and two of their children in the cemetery at Hamden, Ohio.

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Lemuel Shepherd and Elizabeth (Roby) Paine.

Authority for line of descent: Family Bible of L. S. Paine, No. 123.

157 Mary Caroline, b. Aug. 27, 1843, d. Sept. 2, 1843.

158 James Basil, b. Oct. 1, 1844.

159 David Sanford, b. Aug. 23, 1846.

160 Bennett Roby, b. Aug. 27, 1848.

161 Delia Elizabeth, b. March 4, 1851.

162 William Denison, b. Oct. 7, 1860.

163 Clara May, b. July 24, 1862.

**Thomas Denison Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 124), b. Sept. 27, 1810, in Jackson Co., O.; died unmarried. The writer has in her possession an arithmetic in manuscript which was the property of Thomas D. Paine. This ancient and remarkable book calls our attention to the fact that we are only a few years removed from pioneer days in Ohio. It is in two volumes and is made of paper almost as heavy as parchment. This primitive arithmetic is entitled, "The New Federal Calculator or Scholars Assistant, Containing Concise and Admirable Rules for performing the operations of common arithmetic together with numerous examples under each of the rules, varied so as to make them conformable to almost every kind of business. For the use of Schools and Counting Houses, by Thomas F. Sniley, 1830." The second volume relates to compound division, with rules and examples for the same.

This most interesting old book, though yellow from age, is in perfect condition and the ink is as bright as the day it was penned.

It is probable that the original was a printed volume, but that owing to the great difficulty of procuring books at that day in Ohio, Thomas D. Paine had carefully copied it for his own use.

**Sarah Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 125), b, May 31, 1813, in Jackson County, Ohio; d. Aug. 2, 1886, in Ross County, Ohio; m. Oct. 11, 1832, in Jackson County, Ohio, to John Nelson Hurst, b. Jan. 6, 1808, at Chillicothe, Ohio; d. Aug. 12, 1889, in Ross County, Ohio.

Residence: Ross County, Ohio.

Authority: Family Records, contributed by Joseph M. Hurst, No. 168.

Sarah (Paine) Hurst was a member of the M. E. Church to which she was a devoted adherent; and was married in the church at Hamden, Ohio, which owed its organization largely to the efforts of her father. Her marriage occurred before the introduction of railways, and the wedding journey from Jackson to Ross County was made on horseback.

That sentiment played a pretty part in those early days, however, is evidenced by the story that as the wedding party crossed the ford at Richmondale, the water was strewn with flowers by friends of the bride. A happy omen, and one that was destined to fulfillment; for the author who visited many times in childhood in the home of "Uncle Nelson" and "Aunt Sally Hurst" remembers it as a most delightful one abounding with comfort and hospitality.

In this home, seven children grew to manhood and womanhood, each imbued with a spirit of reverence for their parents and love for each other, resulting in an atmosphere of harmony that is rarely found. The funeral service of Mrs. Hurst was held in the home where she had lived for fifty-three years. A beautiful tribute was paid to her memory by her nephew, General Samuel Hurst, and a poem read, which was written by her niece, Lou Hurst.



## GENERATION VIII.

Children of John Nelson and Sarah (Paine) Hurst.

- 164 David L., b. July 8, 1834.
- 165 Eliza, b. March 25, 1836.
- 166 Wilson R., b. Dec. 23, 1837.
- 167 Caroline L., b. March 24, 1839.
- 168 Joseph M., b. Feb. 7, 1841.
- 169 Amanda, b. Nov. 19, 1843.
- 170 Douglas T., b. Oct. 2, 1846.
- 171 Charles B., b. May 11, 1852.

**Johnathan Douglas Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 126), b. Sept. 8, 1815, in Jackson County, Ohio; d. June 12, 1846, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. May 1839, in Ross County, Ohio, to Julia Ann Hurst, (See James-Denison Genealogy, No. 68), b. Oct. 18, 1819, in Jackson County, Ohio; d. Nov. 17, 1898, at Columbus, Ohio.

Residence, Jackson County, Ohio.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Elizabeth (Paine) Cherrington, No. 172.

Johnathan D. Paine was a Christian gentleman, whose short life was spent on the old Paine farm, where the city of Wellston is now situated. He was considered a remarkable man on account of his conscientious life, and his integrity. His early death was greatly deplored by his friends and neighbors. (Five years after the death of Douglas Paine, his wife Julia Ann (Hurst) Paine, married Rev. W. W. Cherrington).

## GENERATION VIII.

Children of Johnathan D. and Julia (Hurst) Paine.

- 172 Elizabeth Ophelia, b. Aug. 3, 1841.
- 173 Julia Maria, b. Jan. 1846, d. at age of five days.

**Caroline Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 127), b. May 25, 1817, in Jackson County, Ohio; d. Jan. 4, 1868, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. March 28, 1844, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Hezekiah Sanford Bundy, b. Aug. 15, 1817, at Marietta, Ohio; d. Dec. 12, 1895, at Wellston, Ohio.

Residence: Jackson County, Ohio.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Julia (Bundy) Foraker, No. 175.

Remarks: At the age of fifteen the death of her mother placed Caroline Paine at the head of her father's household, and although so young she manifested great judgment and devotion. She was educated at the "Seminary" in Marietta, Ohio. Throughout her life, Caroline (Paine) Bundy was noted for her "good works". Of a philanthropic nature, she interested herself in caring for the poor of her neighborhood, and her influence for good was felt by all who came in personal contact with her.

Her husband, Hezekiah S. Bundy, was for many years called the "political sage" of southern Ohio; and his services to his state were numerous. In 1848, he was elected to the state legislature and again in 1850. In 1855, he was elected to the state senate. In 1860, was a presidential elector; In 1864, he was elected to congress and again in 1872. He was extensively engaged in the furnace and mineral interests of southern Ohio, and was owner at one time of the Latrobe, Keystone and Eliza furnaces, with vast tracts of coal and ore lands.

In 1872, he was one of the first two lay delegates from Ohio at the Annual Conference of the Methodist Episcopal church that convened at Brooklyn, New York.

Mr. Bundy was again elected to congress in 1893. He was a Republican and one of the founders of the Republican Party. He held advanced views on all public questions; in some instances, years ahead of his party. An advocate of temperance in all things, bringing his

personal habits in line with the truths he taught, he was a living example of sobriety. (Obituary of H. S. Bundy).

His personal magnetism was so great that wherever he was known he had a large number of warm personal friends and admirers; and when "Wellston's Grand Old Man", as he was called, passed away, the public schools and business houses were closed upon the day of his funeral service. The funeral oration was delivered by Bishop David H. Moore, a personal friend of Mr. Bundy, and it was found necessary to charter a special train to accommodate the people among whom he had spent a long and useful life, and by whom he was so devoutly loved and honored.

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Hezekiah S. and Caroline (Paine) Bundy.

174 David Denison, b. March 14, 1845, d. 1846

175 Julia Ann Paine, b. June 17, 1847.

176 Eliza Melinda, b. June 17. 1850.

Descendants of:

**Patrick and Sarah (Paine) Shearer**, (Gen. VI, No. 109).

**Louisa Shearer**, (Gen. VII, No. 128), b. Feb. 1, 1806, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. June 28, 1862, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Dec. 2, 1824, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Joseph McKinniss, b. June 30, 1801, in Butler County, Pennsylvania; d. Oct. 28, 1879, at Hamden, Ohio.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio.

Authority; Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

Joseph McKinniss lived in a large brick house just north of Hamden on the McArthur road. The house is

still standing and in good state of preservation; and was noted as being the first house in that section, to have hand carving used in the ornamentation of the mantel pieces.

He was the grandson of Charles McKinniss who was born near Bona Borna, Scotland, in 1722, and was impressed into the British Army in 1744, his regiment being the Grena Grenadiers.

He was in the French and Indian War under Braddock and Washington, and was wounded at Braddock's defeat near Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, in 1755.

He was discharged with rank of Captain and received a charter for a tract of land in Nova Scotia from George III, on account of wounds and services rendered.

He was married to Rachel Carr when he was fifty years of age and had the following children:

William, b. 1773.

Robert, b. 1777, d. 1863.

Charles, b. 1780, d. 1857.

Joseph —

George —

Margaret; married John Dick.

John, b. 1788, d. 1864.

James, b. 1794, d. 1858.

Charles died in 1806, and with his wife Rachel was buried in the Butler cemetery, Butler County Pennsylvania. Their son Charles (b. 1780, d. 1857) was the father of Joseph McKinniss, b. June 30, 1801, in Butler County, Pennsylvania. His mother was Martha Craner (b. 1778, d. Aug. 8, 1864), a grand-daughter of Robert Fulton, who was born about 1669 in KilKerry, Ireland, and emigrated to Lancaster, Pennsylvania. She was also a niece of Robert Fulton, Jr., the world renowned civil engineer, who exploited the first steamboat, the first mechanical dredge, the first torpedo, the first successful sub-marine boat, and several other

useful inventions. His sister married Charles Craner, and their daughter, Martha, in turn married Charles McKinniss, the Ohio pioneer. With their ten children Craner, Joseph, Clarissa, Nancy, George, Phillip, Charles, Robert, Granville and Rachel, they emigrated to Ohio in 1802. The journey from Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, to Portsmouth, Ohio, was made in a canoe, fashioned from the trunk of a large pine tree, so commodious it is said, that the family flour barrel was stowed cross-wise in the stern during the trip down the Ohio.

### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Joseph and Louisa (Shearer) McKinniss.

177 Philena, b. March 14, 1826.

178 Charles W., b. Oct. 2, 1827.

179 Patrick Denison, b. Oct. 22, 1829.

180 Levi W., b. March 4, 1832.

181 Louisa, b. Nov. 14, 1834.

182 Sarah, b. March 14, 1837, d. April 26, 1902.

183 Martha, b. April 25, 1839.

184 Melissa, b. Dec. 24, 1841, d. Dec. 24, 1841.

185 Elizabeth, b. May 22, 1843.

**Melissa Shearer**, (Gen. VII, No. 129), b. June 9, 1808, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts, d. 1838.

**Almira Shearer**, (Gen. VII, No. 130), b. March 30, 1810, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. Dec. 31, 1891, at Hawk, Ohio; m. Jan. 16, 1845, in Jackson County, Ohio to Benjamin Hawk, b. April 15, 1809, in Gallia County, Ohio; d. May 26, 1875, at Hawk, Ohio.

Residence: Vinton County. Ohio.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Marion O. Hawk, No. 316.

Benjamin Hawk was a farmer and stockman owning several hundred acres of land in Vinton County. Also

owned and operated the flour mill at Hawk, Ohio. He was a '49er to the gold fields of California, remaining there two years.

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Benjamin and Almira (Shearer) Hawk.

186 Oscar F., b. Feb. 22, 1847.

**Levi W. Shearer**, (Gen. VII, No. 131), b. Dec. 1812, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. at age of twelve in Jackson County, Ohio.

**Patrick Shepherd Shearer**, (Gen. VII, No. 132), b. June 25, 1815, in Jackson County, Ohio; d. Sept. 13, 1857, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. April 14, 1842, to Mary Gillespie, b. Dec. 17, 1819; d. July 21, 1899.

Residence: Jackson County, Ohio.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Patrick Shearer, No. 188.

Patrick Shepherd Shearer built the large brick house still standing near Wellston, Ohio, which was known for many years as the "Shearer home."

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Patrick Shepherd and Mary (Gillespie) Shearer.

187 Venetia Emeret, b. March 20, 1843.

188 Patrick Henry, b. Oct. 9, 1848.

189 Mary Emma, b. Dec. 26, 1851.

**Sarah Shearer**, (Gen. VII, No. 133), b. May 1, 1819, in Jackson County, Ohio; d. May 7, 1904, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. April 9, 1840, to John Harrison Stephenson, b. Sept. 21, 1813, at Wellston, Ohio; d. Nov. 4, 1877, at Jackson, Ohio.

Residence: Jackson County, Ohio.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Mrs. Ophelia (Stephenson) Foster, No. 200.

The following extract is taken from the obituary of Mrs. Sarah (Shearer) Stephenson:

"Mrs. Stephenson was born within what are now the corporate limits of Wellston, Ohio. She died at the residence of her son, Hiram Stephenson. Mrs. Stephenson united with the M. E. Church, and in girlhood and womanhood passed a consistent Christian life.

Pure in thought, chaste in speech, there was in her life a gentility and dignity of character that bespoke a fine quality of mind and heart that was the inheritance of the fine old English family from which she sprung. The passing of Mrs. Stephenson removes one of the few people whose life bound the present to the early history of the country in which she was born, spent a long life and where she died."

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of John Harrison and Sarah (Shearer) Stephenson.

- 190 Levi Shepard, b. Jan. 5, 1842.
- 191 Leonard, b. Nov. 1, 1843.
- 192 Irena, b. Feb. 11, 1845; d. May 22, 1846.
- 193 Hiram, b. May 7, 1847.
- 194 Allen, b. May 25, 1849.
- 195 Mary Cornelia, b. Jan 11, 1851.
- 196 Orlando, b. 1853, d. 1853.
- 197 Lucretia, b. June 14, 1854.
- 198 Oscar, b. March 11, 1856.
- 199 John H., b. May 10, 1857.
- 200 Ophelia, b. May 4, 1861.

Descendants of:

**Lemuel** (Gen. VI, No. 111), and **Elizabeth (Morse) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by H. H. Paine, No. 205.

**David Shepherd Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 134), b. 1807, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. April 19, 1858, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. to Hannah Sedgwick, b. 1810; d. Sept. 26, 1868, at Belchertown, Massachusetts.

Residence: New York City, and Hampshire County, Massachusetts.

**Jedediah Adams Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 135), b. Sept. 25, 1809, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; d. July 2, 1882, at Princeton, Illinois; m. Aug. 2, 1831, at Palmer, Massachusetts, to Harriet A. Graves, b. Aug. 29, 1814, at Palmer, Massachusetts; d. Jan 24, 1879, at Princeton, Illinois.

Residence: Ludlow, Massachusetts, and Princeton, Illinois.

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Jedediah Adams and Harriet (Graves) Paine.

201 Warren, b. Aug. 17, 1832, d. Sept. 1832.

202 Emerett A., b. 1838 d. July 14, 1898.

203 Harry, b. Nov. 15, 1846; d. July 7, 1848.

204 Albert H., b. Aug. 31, 1849.

**Daniel M. Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 136), b. Jan. 29, 1811, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; d. Sept. 5, 1860, at Belchertown, Mass.; m. Betsy A. Chapman, b. Sept. 12, 1811; d. Dec. 22, 1903.

Residence: Palmer, Massachusetts.



### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Daniel M. and Betsy (Chapman) Paine.

205 Horace H., b. Jan. 25, 1833.

206 Emory, b. Dec. 7, 1835.

207 Eliza A., b. March 14, 1840.

208 Mary L., b. April 20, 1844,

209 Myra C., b. June 10, 1849, lives in Palmer, Massachusetts.

**Lucy Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 138), b. April 11, 1815, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. Nov. 12, 1899, at LaMoille, Illinois; m. May, 1836, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts, to Willet Graves, b. Feb. 6, 1803, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. July 24, 1855, in Belchertown, Massachusetts.

Residence: Belchertown, Massachusetts, and LaMoille, Illinois.

Mrs. Lucy (Paine) Graves, m. (2) ab. 1858, to Cyrus Hill of Massachusetts, and went to LaMoille, Illinois, where she remained until her death. There were no children by second marriage.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Gratie (Barrett) White, No. 377.

### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Willet and Lucy (Paine) Graves.

210 George W., b. Feb. 9, 1837.

211 Josephine, b. April 7, 1838.

212 Daniel Harrison, b. March 17, 1840, d. at siege of Vicksburg, May 22, 1863.

213 Jason L., b. July 27, 1842, d. Oct. 7, 1912.

214 Mary Pamela, b. Sept. 18, 1845.

215 Willet, b. Feb. 4, 1848.

**George W. Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 139), b. April 28, 1819, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; d. March 8, 1884, at Algona, Iowa; m. (1) to Mary Chapman, b. Sept. 27, 1820; d. Oct. 17, 1845, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. (2) to Louise Clark, b. 1819; d. 1881, at Algona, Iowa.

Residence: Belchertown, Mass., and Algona, Iowa.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Lemuel Paine, No. 216.

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of George W. and Mary (Chapman) Paine.

216 Lemuel, b. Dec. 9, 1843.

Children of George W. and Louise (Clark) Paine.

217 Franklin Hurlbert, b. Sept. 21, 1846.

218 Denison, b. April 29, 1849.

219 Charles, b. 1852, d. Jan. 23, 1870.

220 Horace Amasa, b. Jan. 26, 1855.

221 David S., b. 1864, d. Oct. 7, 1835.

222 George L., b. 1861, d. Nov. 28, 1870.

Descendants of:

**Johnathan**, (Gen. VI, No. 112), and **Sally (Hayden) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by H. H. Paine, No. 205.

**Louisa Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 141), b. 1815, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. Aug 31, 1906, in Springfield, Massachusetts; m. to Charles Alden.

**David Kingsley Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 142), b. May 2, 1817, in Hampden County, Massachusetts, d. Dec. 16, 1886, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. May 1, 1844, at

Ludlow, Massachusetts, to Marcia A. Fuller, b. Aug. 24, 1823, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; d. April, 1906, at Southamton, Massachusetts.

Residence, Ludlow, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of David Kingsley and Marcia (Fuller) Paine.

223 Henry A., b. April 1, 1846.

224 Alice A., b. Dec. 1850; d. 1905.

225 Herbert N., b. Oct. 12, 1852.

226 Alfred Kingsley, b. Oct. 14, 1855.

227 Arabella T., b. Dec. 5, 1861.

**Chester Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 143), b. 1819, in Hampden County, Massachusetts; d. Dec. 6, 1905, at Pelham, Mass.; m. Hannah Whittemore, b. 1819.

Residence: Pelham, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Chester and Hannah (Whittemore) Paine.

228 R. Elvira, b. Jan, 29, 1843.

229 H. Luella, b. April 24, 1859.

**Harriet N. Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 147), b. 1830, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; d. Feb. 22, 1894; m. Jesse Alexander.

#### GENERATION VIII.

Children of Jesse and Harriet (Paine) Alexander.

230 Frank A., b. Dec. 22, 1853; d. March 26, 1904.

231 Willie H.

232 George E., b. Oct. 23, 1859.

**Caroline Paine**, (Gen. VII, No. 148), b. July 15, 1833, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; d. Jan. 24, 1864, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. Edwin Waid, b. Feb. 22, 1829, at Ludlow, Massachusetts. Two children: Evaline, b. 1853; Carrie, b. 1857.

## CHAPTER VIII.

### Generations VIII and IX.

Descendants of:

**Jacob N. and Melissa (Paine) Hawk**, (Gen. VII, No. 122).

Authority: Family records contributed by Amanda Hawk, No. 151.

**Francis Asberry Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 149), b. Dec. 25, 1831, at Wilkesville, Ohio, d. July 5, 1889, at Wilkesville, Ohio; unm.

**Melissa Abigail Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 150), b. March 5, 1834, at Wilkesville, Ohio, d. Aug. 21, 1893, at Wilkesville, Ohio; unm.

**Amanda Eleanor Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 151), b. Aug. 2, 1836, at Wilkesville, Ohio; m. Sept. 28, 1865, to R. W. Strong.

Residence: Wilkesville, Ohio.

**James Monroe Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 152), b. July 4, 1840, at Wilkesville, Ohio; d. at Shelton, Nebraska; m. (1) Sept. 21, 1865, at Hamden Furnace, Ohio, to Rebecca Emma Beard, d. 1873; m. (2) May 8, 1884, at Atlantic, Iowa, to Mary A. Marriott.

Residence: Wilkesville, Ohio; Augusta, Illinois; Shelton, Nebraska.

### GENERATION IX.

Children of James Monroe and Emma (Beard) Hawk.

233 Eugene Owen, b. Aug. 5, 1866; d. March 18, 1880.

## GENERATION I X.

Children of James Monroe and Mary (Marriott) Hawk.

234 Lillie Melissa, b. April 11, 1885.

235 Francis Wilmot, b. June 18, 1888.

236 George Clifford, b. Nov. 10, 1890.

237 Stella, b. May 4, 1897.

**Caroline Paine Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 153), b. June 27, 1842, at Wilkesville, Ohio; d. about 1886, (buried at Gallipolis, Ohio); m. April 4, 1865, at Wilkesville, Ohio, to J. C. Coffman (Army officer).

Residence: New Mexico; Toledo, Ohio.

## GENERATION I X.

Children of J. C. and Caroline (Hawk) Coffman.

238 Claude, d. at age of two years.

**Mary E. Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 154), b. Oct. 3, 1844, at Wilkesville, Ohio; m. Feb. 12, 1866, at Wilkesville, O., to David Hover.

Residence: Middleport, Ohio; Decatur, Illinois.

## GENERATION I X.

Children of David F. and Mary (Hawk) Hover.

239 Clarence A., b. June 3, 1867; m. and lives in Kansas City.

240 Blanche C., b. April 4, 1869; d. Jan. 1, 1903, at Decatur, Illinois.

**Eliza Ophelia Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 155), b. Feb. 21, 1847, at Wilkesville, Ohio; d. Nov. 7, 1881; m. Dec. 25, 1873, at Wilkesville, Ohio, to J. R. Bagby.

**David Wilmot Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 156), b. June 2, 1850, at Wilkesville, Ohio; d. unmarried, June 22, 1901, at Wilkesville, Ohio.

Descendants of:

**Lemuel Shepherd**, (Gen. VII, No. 123), and  
**Elizabeth (Roby) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Clara  
(Paine) Ohler, No. 163.

**James Basil Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 158) b. Oct. 1,  
1844, at Hamden, Ohio; d. Sept. 20, 1883, at Hamden,  
Ohio; m. (1) Nov. 4, 1874, at Greenfield, Ohio, to Fannie  
W. Allen, b. about 1852, at Greenfield, Ohio; d. Nov. 28,  
1875, at Hayesville, Ohio; m. (2) Feb. 25, 1879, at  
Jackson, Ohio, to Cornelia Dickason, b. Dec. 5, 1856, in  
Jackson, Ohio; lives at Jackson, Ohio.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio; Greenfield, Ohio; Hayes-  
ville, Ohio; Jackson, Ohio.

James Basil Paine graduated in 1871, from Ohio  
Wesleyan University. Member of the Phi Kappa Psi  
fraternity.

Superintendent of public schools at Greenfield, Ohio;  
president of college at Hayesville, Ohio; attorney at law;  
representative of Jackson County in Ohio Legislature,  
1878 and 1880. About 1881, removed to Hamden, Ohio,  
where he lived and died in the home of his deceased  
father, managing the estate until time of his death.  
Was buried at Jackson, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of James B. and Fannie (Allen) Paine.

241 William, b. 1875; d. at age of six months, at  
Greenfield, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of James B. and Cornelia (Dickason) Paine.

242 Fannie Elizabeth, b. July 9, 1881.

243 James Basil, b. Aug. 8, 1883.

**David Sanford Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 159), b. Aug. 23, 1846, at Hamden, Ohio; died unmarried, Jan. 4, 1876.

**Bennett Roby Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 160), b. Aug. 27, 1848, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Oct. 15, 1878, at Hamden, Ohio, to Alice Lorain Wilcox, b. Dec. 5, 1852, at Allensville, Ohio.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Bennett R. and Alice (Wilcox) Paine.

244 Howard Shepard, b. May 12, 1880.

245 Joseph Arthur, b. May 16, 1886; d. Jan. 29, 1889.

246 Lawrence Wilcox, b. April 17, 1890.

**Delia Elizabeth Paine** (Gen. VIII, No. 161), b. March 4, 1851, at Hamden, Ohio.

Residence: Lima, Ohio; Shepard, Ohio.

Graduate of Ohio Wesleyan Seminary. Was admitted to Society of Daughters of American Revolution in 1906.

**William Denison Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 162), b. Oct. 7, 1860, at Hamden, Ohio; d. Sept. 21, 1883, at Hamden, Ohio. Was a student at Ohio State University and Ohio Wesleyan University.

**Clara May Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 163), b. July 24, 1862, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Oct. 15, 1884, at Hamden, Ohio, to James Oswell Ohler, b. Sept. 27, 1859, in Hardin County, Ohio.

Residence: Lima, Ohio.

Educated at Wesleyan College, Cincinnati, Ohio, and Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio. Admitted to membership of Daughters of American Revolution.

tion, June 13, 1904. Founded Lima Chapter D. A. R., 1907. (National No. 48,089). Admitted to membership in the Society of Colonial Dames of America, in the State of Ohio, Jan. 4, 1907; (State No. 608); in the State of Massachusetts, May 20, 1907. Member of Society of Founders and Patriots, 1911. Author of this Genealogy.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of James O. and Clara (Paine) Ohler.

247 Katharine, b. Nov. 9, 1887.

248 Elizabeth Roby, b. March 24, 1889.

249 Willard Paine, b. May 30, 1891.

Descendants of:

**John N. and Sarah (Paine) Hurst**, (Gen. VII, No. 125).

Authority: Family Records contributed by J. M. Hurst, No. 168.

**David L. Hurst**, (Gen. VIII, No. 164), b. July 8, 1834, in Ross County, Ohio; m. March 10, 1857, at Harrisburg, Ohio, to Emeline Dalby, b. Oct. 27, 1840, at Harrisburg, Ohio.

Residence: Columbus, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of David L. and Emeline (Dalby) Hurst.

250 Clyde W., b. April 3, 1858.

251 Caroline E., b. March 27, 1861.

252 Joseph N., b. July 5, 1862.

253 S. Louise, b. Aug. 4, 1864.

**Wilson R. Hurst**, (Gen. VIII, No. 166), b. Dec. 23, 1837, in Ross County, Ohio; m. May 27, 1867, at Piketon, Ohio, to Ella Patterson, b. June 30, 1850.

Residence: Piketon, Ohio.



## GENERATION IX.

Children of Wilson R. and Ella (Patterson) Hurst.

254 Mellie, b. Nov. 1, 1870.

255 C. Scott, b. April 5, 1873.

256 Lulu Catherine, b. Sept. 21, 1876.

257 Carrie Grace, b. Jan. 18, 1880.

**Caroline L. Hurst**, (Gen. VIII, No. 167), b. March 24, 1839, in Ross County, Ohio; d. March 15, 1892, in Ross County, Ohio; m. Aug. 26, 1885, in Ross County, Ohio, to George Morrow, b. July 17, 1819, in Jefferson County, Ohio; d. March 15, 1908, in Ross County, Ohio.

Residence: Ross County, Ohio.

**Joseph M. Hurst**, (Gen. VIII, No. 168), b. Feb. 7, 1841, in Ross County, Ohio; m. Nov. 17, 1869, at Kingston, Ohio, to Catherine S. Little, b. July 24, 1846, at Chillicothe, Ohio.

Residence: Williamsport, Ohio.

## GENERATION IX.

Children of Joseph M. and Catherine (Little) Hurst.

258 Lemuel J., b. April 14, 1871.

259 Carl L., b. Feb. 10, 1877.

260 Elwin L., b. Feb. 10, 1877.

**Amanda Hurst**, (Gen. VIII, No. 169), b. Nov. 19, 1843, in Ross County, Ohio; lives with Douglas T. Hurst.

**Douglas T. Hurst**, (Gen. VIII, No. 170), b. Oct. 2, 1846, in Ross County, Ohio; m. Sept. 11, 1878, in Ross County, Ohio, to Laura Morrow, b. March 7, 1860, in Ross County, Ohio; d. Nov. 9, 1906, at Chillicothe, Ohio.

Residence: Ross County, Ohio.

## GENERATION IX.

Children of Douglas T. and Laura (Morrow) Hurst.

261 Ethel M., b. June 11, 1882.

262 Gilbert S., b. May 31, 1885.

263 R. Harold, b. March 4, 1893.

264 George N., b. Oct. 21, 1891, d. Jan. 28, 1892.

**Charles B. Hurst**, (Gen. VIII, No. 171), b. May 11, 1852, in Ross County, Ohio; m. Sept., 20, 1876, at Chillicothe, O., to Ella Warner, b. July 25, 1852.

Residence Chillicothe, Ohio.

## GENERATION IX.

Children of Charles B. and Ella (Warner) Hurst.

265 Myrtle, b. March 21, 1881.

266 Roy W., b. March 11, 1886.

Descendants of:

**Johnathan Douglas**, (Gen. VII, No. 126), and **Julia (Hurst) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Elizabeth (Paine) Cherrington, No. 172.

**Elizabeth Opheila Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 172), b. Aug. 3, 1841, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. Dec. 25, 1867, at Delaware, Ohio, to Rev. George W. Cherrington, b. May 30, 1842, at Evergreen, Ohio; d. Nov. 7, 1900, at Evergreen, Ohio.

Residence: Various towns in Ohio.

Elizabeth Ophelia Paine graduated from Ohio Wesleyan Female College at Delaware, Ohio, in June, 1865.

She taught school at Dry Run, Ross County, Ohio, in the same district in which her mother and grandfather, Hooper Hurst had also taught. She has lived

in a Methodist minister's family since she was ten years of age: with her step-father, Rev. W. W. Cherrington; with her husband, Rev. George Cherrington, and with her son, Rev. Arthur P. Cherrington.

Rev. George Cherrington was a member of Ohio M. E. Conference for twenty-six years.

Soldier in Union Army; for three years (91st O. V. I. 2nd Lieut).

Principal of Ewington Academy, Gallia, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of George and Elizabeth (Paine) Cherrington.

267 William Douglas, b. and d. Sept. 24, 1870. at Ewington, Ohio.

268 Arthur Paine, b. Oct. 10, 1871.

269 Wanita Grace b. April 12, 1874.

270 Stella Janet, b. Jan. 16, 1876, at Letart, Ohio; d. Sept. 30, 1884, at Piketon, Ohio.

271 Ernest Hurst, b. Nov. 24, 1877.

272 Edith Clione, b. Jan. 10, 1880.

273 Laura, b. and d. Jan. 1, 1883, at Wheelersburgh, Ohio.

Descendants of:

**Hezekiah S. and Caroline (Paine) Bundy,** (Gen. VII, No. 127),

Authority: Family Records contributed by Julia (Bundy) Foraker, No. 175.

**Julia Ann Paine Bundy,** (Gen. VIII, No. 175), b. June 17, 1847, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. Oct. 4, 1870, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Captain Joseph Benson Foraker, b. July 5, 1846, at Hillsboro, Ohio.

Residence: Washington, D. C., and Cincinnati, Ohio.

Julia (Bundy) Foraker was educated at the Ohio Wesleyan Female Seminary at Delaware, Ohio, graduating in 1868. Became a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution April 26, 1904. Was State Vice Regent in 1905 and 1906. Was elected a member of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Dames of America March 14, 1905. Ohio State number 546. Member of Society of Founders and Patriots 1911. Vice President of the George Washington Memorial Association.

Joseph Benson Foraker, of Cincinnati, was born July 5, 1846, on a farm near Rainsboro, Highland County, Ohio; enlisted July 14, 1862, as a private in Company A, Eighty-ninth Regiment Ohio Volunteer Infantry, with which organization he served until the close of the war, at which time he held the rank of first lieutenant and brevet captain; was graduated from Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y., July 1, 1869; was admitted to the bar and entered upon the practice of the law at Cincinnati, Ohio, October 14, 1869; was elected judge of the superior court of Cincinnati in April, 1879; resigned on account of ill health May 1, 1882; was Republican candidate for governor of Ohio in 1883, but was defeated; was elected to that office in 1885, and reelected in 1887; was again nominated for governor and defeated in 1889; was chairman of the Republican State conventions of Ohio for 1886, 1890, 1896, 1900 and 1901, a delegate at large from Ohio to the National Republican convention of 1884, 1888, 1892, 1896, 1900, and 1904; was chairman of the Ohio delegation in the conventions of 1884 and 1888, and presented to both of these conventions the name of Honorable John Sherman for nomination for the Presidency; in the conventions of 1892 and 1896 served as chairman of the committee on resolutions, and as such reported the platform each time to the convention; presented the name of William McKinley to the conven-

tions of 1896 and 1900 for nomination to the Presidency; was elected United States Senator January 15, 1896, to succeed Calvin S. Brice, for the term beginning March 4, 1897; was reelected January 15, 1902, to succeed himself. His term expired March 3, 1909, at which time he resumed the practice of the law in Cincinnati, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Joseph Benson and Julia (Bundy) Foraker.

274 Joseph Benson, b. July 23, 1872.

275 Florence M., b. Sept. 14, 1874.

276 Clara Louise b. Oct. 16, 1876.

277 Julia Bundy, b. Jan. 31, 1880.

278 Arthur St. Clair, b. April 26, 1892.

**Eliza Melinda Bundy**, (Gen. VIII, No. 176), b. June 17, 1850, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. June—1871, at Cleveland, Ohio, to Harvey Wells, b. at Wilkesville, Ohio; d. at Wellston, Ohio.

Residence: Washington, D. C., and Wellston, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Harvey and Eliza (Bundy) Wells.

279 Harry, b. May 30, 1877.

Descendants of:

**Joseph and Louisa (Shearer) McKinniss**, (Gen. VII, No. 128).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Philena McKinniss**, (Gen. VIII, No. 177), b. March 14, 1826, in Vinton County, Ohio; d. Sept. 30, 1889, at Gallipolis, Ohio; m. Dec. 25, 1848, at Hamden, Ohio, to

James Mullineaux, b. Dec. 5, 1806, at Market Drayton, Shropshire, England; d. Dec. 8, 1892, at Gallipolis, Ohio.

Residence: Gallipolis, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of James and Philena (McKinniss) Mullineaux.

280 Joseph Henry, b. June 22, 1850,

281 Francis Milton, b. Dec. 19, 1855; d. June 1, 1856.

282 Maria Louisa, b. Aug. 27, 1857.

283 Charles McCullough, b. Sept. 22, 1859.

284 Frederick, b. Sept. 4, 1862

285 Mary Elizabeth, b. Aug 26, 1864.

**Charles W. McKinniss**, (Gen. VIII, No. 178), b. Oct. 2, 1827, at Hamden, Ohio; d. Jan 29, 1907, at Hamden, Ohio; m. April 5, 1850, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Electa Wilbur, b. Nov. 15, 1833, at Hamden, Ohio.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Charles W. and Electa (Wilbur) McKinnis.

286 Josephine, b. March 14, 1851, d. Aug. 26, 1852.

287 Viola, b. Sept. 23, 1853.

288 Anna Louisa, b. Oct. 29, 1855.

289 Orpha, b. March 3, 1858.

290 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 16, 1859.

291 Ida Belle, b. Aug. 21, 1862.

292 Joseph, b. Aug. 4, 1864.

293 Sarah, b. Aug. 5, 1867.

294 Charles, b. May 11, 1870; d. May 11, 1870.

295 Emmett, b. Sept. 28, 1872; d. Sept. 16, 1888.

296 Frank, b. Dec. 18, 1875.

**Patrick Denison McKinniss**, (Gen. VIII, No. 179),  
b. Oct. 22, 1829, at Hamden, Ohio; d. May 2, 1855; m. to  
Samira Hawk (daughter of Benjamin Hawk by first wife).

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Patrick D. and Samira (Hawk) McKinniss.

297 Joseph.

298 Denison, b. 1855;

**Levi Wespey McKinniss**, (Gen. VIII, No. 180),  
b. March 4, 1832, at Hamden, Ohio; d. Oct. 5, 1909, at  
Hamden, Ohio; m. Dec. 10, 1856, at Hamden, Ohio, to  
Lura J. Robbins, b. April 29, 1839, at Hamden, Ohio.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio.

Familiarly known as "Uncle Wep. McKinniss", by his  
good qualities and genial disposition, he won for himself  
a large circle of friends by whom he will be greatly  
missed in the locality where he spent a long and useful  
life.

"He was a member for fifty-three years of Mineral  
Lodge No. 259, F. and A. M., and for several years pre-  
vious to his death, was the oldest living member of the  
Masonic fraternity in Southern Ohio.

Services: "Soldier in Civil war; member of Company  
H, 18th O. V. I. from Sept. 21, 1861, to Nov. 9, 1864."

The funeral cortege was preceded by Wellston and  
Hamden veterans of the Grand Army of the Republic,  
bearing the flag he had followed from Sumpter to  
Appomatox."

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Levi W. and Lura (Robbins) McKinniss.

299 Alvin, b. March 16, 1858.

**Louisa McKinniss**, (Gen. VIII, No. 181), b. Nov. 14, 1834, at Hamden, Ohio; d. Oct. 28, 1894, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Dec. 16, 1859, to John Guard, b. March 6, 1829, in Fayette County, Ohio, d. April 13, 1893, at Hamden, Ohio.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio.

**Martha McKinniss**, (Gen. VIII, No. 183), b. April 25, 1839, at Hamden, Ohio; d. Sept. 10, 1900, near Hamden, Ohio; m. May 23, 1858, at Hamden, Ohio, to John Carr; d. April 5, 1900.

Residence: Vinton County, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of John and Martha (McKinniss) Carr.

300 William, b. Aug. 7, 1859.

301 Joseph, b. Feb. 5, 1862.

302 Elmer Cornelius, b. March 31, 1864.

303 Levi Wespy, b. Aug. 16, 1866.

304 Louisa Catherine, b. Oct. 22, 1868.

305 Almira, b. April 13, 1871.

306 Clarence, b. July 28, 1873.

**Elizabeth McKinniss**, (Gen. VIII, No. 185), b. May 22, 1843, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Oct. 30, 1867, at Hamden, Ohio, to Leonidas H. Tripp, b. Nov. 30, 1844, in Jackson County, Ohio.

Residence: Vinton County, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Leonidas and Elizabeth (McKinniss) Tripp.

307 Louisa V., b. Sept. 17, 1868.

308 Sarah E., b. June 16, 1870.

309 Joseph O., b. Dec. 3, 1872.

310 William A., b. Dec. 3, 1872.

311 Charles E., b. Nov. 27, 1876.



Descendants of:

**Benjamin and Almira (Shearer) Hawk**, (Gen. VII, No. 130).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Marion O. Hawk, No. 316.

**Oscar F. Hawk**, (Gen. VIII, No. 186), b. Feb. 22, 1847, in Vinton County, Ohio; d. July 27, 1907, at Hawk, Ohio; m. Feb. 21, 1869, at Wilkesville, Ohio, to Mary E. Miller, b. Aug. 25, 1849, at Wilkesville, Ohio; lives at Long Beach, California.

Services: "Oscar F. Hawk served in the 148th and 194th regiments O. V. I. during '63 and '64."

Was Probate Judge of Vinton County, 1894—1900.

Residence: Hawk, Ohio.

#### GENERATION I X.

Children of Oscar F. and Mary (Miller) Hawk.

312 Edgar, b. Dec. 24, 1870; residence Hawk, Ohio.

313 Lucella, b. Dec. 6, 1872.

314 Mittie Cecelia, b. March 27, 1875.

315 Maud, b. Sept. 10, 1877.

316 Marion Oscar, b. April 10, 1880.

317 Lillian Blanche, b. Feb. 2, 1888.

Descendants of:

**Patrick Shepard** (Gen. VII, No. 132), and **Mary (Gillespie) Shearer**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Patrick H. Shearer, No. 188.

**Venetia Emeret Shearer**, (Gen. VIII, No. 187), b. March 20, 1843, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. March 8, 1863, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Calvin Reasoner, b. May 12, 1838, at Adamsville, Ohio.

Residence: Osborn, Kansas.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Calvin and Venetia (Shearer) Reasoner.

318 May, b. April 1, 1864.

319 Florence, b. Jan. 28, 1867.

320 Clara, b. Oct. 20, 1868.

321 Elsie, b. April 25, 1878.

**Patrick Henry Shearer**, (Gen. VIII. No. 188), b. Oct. 9, 1848, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. May 31, 1870, at Crittenden, Kentucky, to Francis Medora Taylor, b. Aug. 7, 1849, at Crittenden, Kentucky.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Patrick H. Shearer, No. 188.

Residence: Erlanger, Kentucky.

Services: Patrick Henry Shearer served as a Union soldier in the war of the Rebellion. He was a member of Company F, Fifty-fifth Regiment Kentucky Volunteer Mounted Infantry and participated in notable raids of the war. He was honorably discharged from the service at Louisville, Kentucky, on the 19th day of September, 1865.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Patrick H. and Frances (Taylor) Shearer.

322 Robert Mitchell, b. May 19, 1871, at Crittenden, Kentucky.

323 Earl Shepard, b. Dec. 7, 1873, at Wellston, Ohio.

324 Clare Taylor, b. Jan. 24, 1876, at Crittenden, Kentucky.

325 William Fletcher, b. Sept. 14, 1878; d. May 21, 1894, at Covington, Kentucky.

326 Harry Weslake, b. Nov. 8, 1882, at Lexington, Kentucky.

327 Alfred Alonzo, b. June 25, 1885, at Lexington, Kentucky.

328 Emmal Judson, b. Oct. 21, 1887, at Covington, Kentucky.

**Mary Emma Shearer**, (Gen. VIII, No. 189), b. Dec. 26, 1851, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. (1) 1876, to P. A. Judson; m. (2) October, 1893, to P. H. Smith.

Residence: Grand Lake, Col.

Descendants of:

**John and Sarah (Shearer) Stephenson**, (Gen. VII, No. 133).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Mrs. Ophelia (Stephenson) Foster, No. 200.

**Levi Shepard Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII, No. 190), b. Jan. 5, 1842, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. Nov. 21, 1867, at Jackson, Ohio, to Martha Brown, b. Aug. 4, 1848, at Jackson, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Levi Shepard and Martha (Brown) Stephenson.

329 Elmer E., b. Dec. 15, 1868.

330 Emma V., b. Oct. 7, 1870.

331 Herbert H., b. April 15, 1873.

332 Ida B., b. Jan. 24, 1876.

333 Ora B., b. June 3, 1878.

334 Homer H., b. April 12, 1881.

335 Fred C., b. June 1, 1884.

**Leonard Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII, No. 191), b. Nov. 1, 1843, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. March 31, 1870, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Frances C. Poore, b. Oct. 24, 1850, at Wellstön, Ohio.

Residence: Jackson, Ohio.

## GENERATION IX.

Children of Leonard and Frances (Poore) Stephenson.

336 Herschel, V., b. Jan. 7, 1871.

**Hiram Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII, No. 193), b. May 7, 1847, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. April 20, 1875, at Jackson, Ohio, to Marga Gilliland, b. Jan 20, 1854, at Jackson, Ohio.

## GENERATION IX.

Children of Hiram and Marga (Gilliland) Stephenson.

337 Charles Harrison, b. April 2, 1876; d. Jan. 7, 1879.

338 Alfred Holbrook, b. March 15, 1878; d. Nov. 20, 1879.

339 Bertram Shearer, b. Oct. 24, 1880.

340 Heber Hiram, b. Feb. 15, 1885.

**Allen C. Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII, No. 194), b. May 25, 1849, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. Sept. 17, 1879, at Augusta, Kansas, to Ivy Winger, b. Aug. 8, 1859, at Harrisburg, Virginia.

Residence: Burlington, Kansas.

## GENERATION IX.

Children of Allen C. and Ivy (Winger) Stephenson.

341 Mary Ophelia, b. Aug. 15, 1880; d. April 14, 1900.

342 Nellie Winger, b. Aug. 23, 1882.

343 Mabel Allen, b. Oct. 8, 1884; d. Sept. 3, 1888.

344 Infant son, b. Aug. 9, d. Aug 23, 1886.

345 Hazel Bell, b. Jan. 3, 1888.

346 Sallie Fern, b. May 4, 1890.

347 A. Cranston, b. July 27, 1893.

348 Alberta, b. Dec. 3, 1894.

349 Carol Dell, b. Oct. 8, 1896.

350 Anna Marie, b. Nov. 26, 1900.

**Mary Cornelia Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII, No. 195), b. Jan. 11, 1851, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. March 4, 1869, in Jackson, County, Ohio, to Milton Keenan Brown, b. Feb. 14, 1842, in Vinton County, Ohio; d. May 28, 1889, at Clements, Kansas.

Residence: Summit, New Jersey.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Milton and Mary Cornelia (Stephenson) Brown.

351 Edgar Higbee, b. July 14, 1870.

352 Oscar Mitchell, b. Feb. 1, 1872.

353 Dora Etta, b. Oct. 26, 1873.

254 Sallie Stephenson, b. May 10, 1878.

355 Georgia Milton, b. Feb. 23, 1881.

**Lucretia Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII, No. 197), b. June 14, 1854, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. April 21, 1875, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Winfield Scott, b. March 4, 1848, in Jackson County, Ohio.

Residence: Coalton Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Winfield and Lucretia (Stephenson) Scott.

356 Cornelia Kate, b. April 13, 1876; d. March 18, 1880.

357 Franklin Stephenson, b. June 18, 1878.

358 Hiram Lasley, b. March 5, 1880.

359 Gail Forest, b. Feb. 2, 1883.

360 Loren Leonard, b. April 5, 1885.

**Oscar Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII, No. 198), b. March 11, 1856, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. Dec. 24, 1880, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Katherine Brooks, b. Oct. 23, 1861, at Jackson, Ohio.

Residence: Reading, Illinois.

**John H. Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII, No. 199), b. May 10, 1857, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. Dec. 29, 1893, to Frances Worstell.

**Ophelia Stephenson**, (Gen. VIII No. 200), b. May 4, 1861, in Jackson County, Ohio; m. April 30, 1884, in Jackson County, Ohio, to Edward W. Foster, b. Nov. 22, 1858, in Jackson County, Ohio.

Residence: Jackson, Ohio.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Edward and Ophelia (Stephenson) Foster.

361 Hazel Pauline, b. Jan. 6, 1887.

362 John Edward, b. March 29, 1894, at Jackson, O.

Descendants of:

**Jedediah Adams**, (Gen. VII, No. 135), and **Harriet (Graves) Paine**.

**Albert H. Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 204), b. Aug. 31, 1849, in Massachusetts; m. about 1875, at Dallas, Texas, to Emma Worthington.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Albert H. and Emma (Worthington) Paine.

363 Mrs. Hattie Reynolds, residence, Mt. Vernon, New York.

Two sons.

Descendants of

**Daniel M.**, (Gen. VII, No. 136), and **Betsy (Chapman) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Horace H. Paine, No. 205.

**Horace H. Paine.** (Gen. VIII, No. 205), b. Jan. 25, 1883, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; d. Feb. 4, 1910, at Palmer, Massachusetts; m. (1) to Elvira E. Hunn, b. 1837; d. Nov. 5, 1855; m. (2) to Martha A. Collins, b. 1838; d. May 18, 1860; m. (3) Oct. 19, 1868, to Ellen R. Johnson, b. Sept. 6, 1843, at Meriden, Connecticut.

Residence, Palmer, Mass.

**Services:** Horace H. Paine enlisted on December 9, 1863, at Worcester, Massachusetts, as sergeant of Company E, 57th Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers. On January 3, was promoted to first sergeant, and was mustered out with this rank at Boston, August 9, 1865.

He was with the troops under Grant in the Wilderness Campaign, when he received a wound. Also engaged in the fight at Weldon Railroad and at Fort Stedman, where he was wounded a second time.

Mr. Paine was a charter member, and one of the founders of St. Pauls Universalist church, was a member of Thomas Lodge, in 1867, holding the office of senior warden.

He was a past commander of L. L. Merrick Post, and had served for many years as quartermaster. Mr. Paine was very much interested in the genealogy of his family and was of great assistance in the preparation of these records, and was working upon them a few hours before his death, which came very unexpectedly.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Horace H. and Elvira (Hunn) Paine.

364 Horace, R., b. Oct. 25, 1855.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Horace H. and Ellen (Johnson) Paine.

365 Arthur H., b. May 9, 1870.

366 Marion R., b. Aug. 24, 1871.

367 Harriet L., b. April, 4, 1873.

**Emory Slade Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 206), b. Dec. 7, 1835, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Nov. 24, 1857, at Belchertown, Massachusetts, to Eunice M. Fletcher, b. Sept. 14, 1835, at Palmer, Massachusetts; d. Feb. 3, 1904, at Palmer, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Emory and Eunice (Fletcher) Paine.

368 Ada M., b. 1859.

369 D. Sumner, b. March 9, 1861.

370 Lizzie S., b. April 19, 1864.

371 Fred C., b. 1869, d. 1902.

372 Bertha M., b. 1873.

**Eliza A. Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 207), b. March 14, 1840, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; d. March 5, 1901, at Palmer Massachusetts; m. (1) to Horace H. Hamlin, who was drowned in Alaska, in 1886; m. (2) to Benjamin D. Parsons.

**Mary L. Paine**, (Gen. VIII. No. 208), b. April 20, 1844, at Belchertown Massachusetts; m. Edward L. Wright, b. Sept. 4, 1843.

Residence: Brooklyn, New York.

**Myra C. Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 209), b. June 10, 1849, Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Herbert Hamblin.

Residence: Palmer, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Herbert and Myra (Paine) Hamblin.

372 Bessie May, b. April 3, 1883.

Descendants of:

**George W. and Lucy (Paine) Graves**, (Gen. VII, No. 138).



**George W. Graves**, (Gen. VIII, No. 210), b. Feb. 9, 1837, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; d. April 12, 1911; m. Feb. 5, 1871, at LaMoille, Illinois, to Ida M. Kane, b. May 1, 1850, at Rochester, New York.

Residence: LaMoille, Illinois.

Authority: Family Records contributed by George W. Graves, No. 210.

Services: Second Lieutenant of Company B. Fifty-second regiment Illinois Infantry.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of George W. and Ida (Kane) Graves.

374 Lorin I., b. Nov. 11, 1874.

375 Hugh B., Nov. 10, 1884; d. April 6, 1894.

**Josephine Graves**, (Gen. VIII, No. 211), b. April 7, 1838; at Belchertown, Massachusetts; d. Oct. 16, 1912, at Hebron Iowa; m. Nov. 25, 1856, at Agawam, Massachusetts, to Mark Barrett, b. Aug. 11, 1832, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts, d. June 24, 1909, at Menlo, Iowa.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Gratie (Barrett) White, No. 377.

Residence: LaMoille, Illinois.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Mark and Josephine (Graves) Barrett.

376 Ernest Francis, b. Dec. 26, 1857.

377 Gratie Elizabeth, b. March 31, 1859.

378 Miriam A., b. Feb. 8, 1863.

379 Dwight Harrison, b. June 17, 1864; d. Dec. 30, 1888 in Baltimore, Maryland.

380 Arthur Louis, b. Jan. 7, 1866.

381 Grace E., b. April 30, 1871, m. — Gibson; lives at Hoquiam, Washington.

**Mary Pamela Graves**, (Gen. VIII, No. 214), b. Sept. 18, 1845, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Dec. 10, 1868, at LaMoille, Illinois, to Hugh K. Vickroy, b. Oct. 24, 1841, at West Fairfield, Pennsylvania.

Residence: Hollywood, California.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Mary P. (Graves) Vickroy, No. 214.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of H. K. and Mary (Graves) Vickroy.

382 Mary Edna Louise, b. Aug. 14, 1871.

383 H. Edwards, b. July 31, 1874.

**Willet Graves**, (Gen. VIII, No. 215), b. Feb. 4, 1848, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. (1) Dec. 24, 1873, at LaMoille, Illinois, to Jennie Gill, b. Jan. 31, 1854; d. Oct. 7, 1891, at LaMoille, Illinois; m. (2) Oct. 11, 1894, at LaMoille, Illinois, to Sarah E. Mayne, b. July 12, 1856, at Huevelton, New York.

Residence: LaMoille, Illinois, and Pasadena, California.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Willet and Sarah (Mayne) Graves.

384 Lucy Winifred, b. Jan. 12, 1896.

Descendants of:

**George W.**, (Gen. VII, No. 139), and **Mary (Chapman) Paine**.

**Lemuel Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 216), b. Dec. 9, 1843, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Nov. 6, 1865, at Princeton, Illinois, to Harriet Clark, b. April 30, 1845, at Princeton, Illinois, d. Nov. 28, 1910, at Streator, Illinois.

**Residence:** Streator, Illinois.

**Services:** Corporal in Company K., 93rd Regiment, Illinois Volunteer Infantry.

**Authority:** Family Records contributed by Lemuel Paine, No. 216.

#### GENERATION I X.

Children of Lemuel and Harriet (Clark) Paine.

385 Wilbur Newton, b. Jan, 24, 1869.

386 Ora L., b. June 6, 1871; d. April 13, 1877.

387 Chas. P., b. April 3, 1874.

388 Sidney Atherton, b. Aug. 30, 1878; d. Aug. 12, 1881.

389 Horatio Clark, b. Aug. 19, 1880.

390 Jessie A., b. May 3, 1890.

Descendants of:

**George W.**, (Gen. VII, No. 139), and **Louise (Clark) Paine**.

**Franklin H. Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 217), b. Sept. 21, 1846, at Three Rivers, Massachusetts; m. Aug. 11, 1867, at Algona, Iowa, to Clarinda Clark, b. Dec. 31, 1844, at Princeton, Ill.

#### GENERATION I X.

Children of Franklin and Clarinda (Clark) Paine.

391 Alfred David, b. March 3, 1869.

392 Ella Rosetta, b. Sept. 5, 1870.

393 Bert F., b. July 21, 1875.

394 Gertrude, b. July 21, 1875.

**Denison Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 218), b. April 29, 1849, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. April 1911, at Algona, Iowa; m. July 3, 1870, in Kossuth Co., Iowa, to Sarah S. Stockwell, b. April 11, 1851, at Delaware, Ohio.

Residence: Algona, Iowa.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Denison Paine, No. 218.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Denison and Sarah (Stockwell) Paine.

395 Minnie Estella, b. Oct. 1872.

396 Cora Amanda, b. April 11, 1875.

397 George Willard, b. Jan. 16, 1877.

398 Ernest Edward, b. Aug. 10, 1879.

399 Ora Luella, b. July 29, 1881 .

400 Clarence Ervin, b. Dec. 10, 1883.

401 Frank Denison, b. March 7, 1886.

402 Harry Clifford, b. Dec. 13, 1891.

**Horace Amasa Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 220), b. Jan. 26, 1855, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; d. April 25, 1912; m. to Nancy M. Means, b. Feb. 6, 1853, at Andrew, Iowa.

Residence: Algona, Iowa.

Authority: Family Records contributed by H. A. Paine, No. 220.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Horace A. and Nancy (Means) Paine.

403 Lulu Irene, b. April 10, 1880.

404 Howard A., b. Dec. 12, 1882, d. March 7, 1885.

405 Allie Louis, b. Feb. 3, 1885; d. April 27, 1885.

Descendants of:

**David Kingsley**, (Gen. VII, No. 142), and **Marcia (Fuller) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Herbert N. Paine, No. 225.

**Henry A. Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 223), b. April 1, 1846, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. March 30, 1869, to Louise Stockwell, b. July 31, 1848, at South Amherst, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Henry A. and Louise (Stockwell) Paine.

406 George A., b. June 27, 1872.

407 Merton K., b. July 6, 1870.

408 Herbert D., b. Jan. 26, 1876.

**Alice A. Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 224), b. Dec. 12, 1850, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; d. Aug. 16, 1905, at Springfield, Massachusetts; m. Nov. 29, 1871, at Ludlow, Massachusetts, to Alfred S. Putnam, b. March 23, 1846, at Ludlow, Massachusetts.

Residence: Springfield, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION IX.

Children of Alfred S. and Alice (Paine) Putnam.

409 Harry F., b. March 7, 1873, at Ludlow, Mass.

410 Robert H., b. Dec. 2, 1875, at Ludlow, Mass.

411 Addie B., b. Oct. 15, 1877, at Ludlow, Mass.

412 Rufus E., b. May 6, 1880, at Ludlow, Mass.

413 Marian, b. Jan. 10, 1886. born at Ludlow, Massachusetts.

**Herbert N. Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 225), b. Oct. 12, 1852, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. Nov. 24, 1881, at Woodstock, Connecticut; to Henrietta Boutelle, b. July 5, 1854, at Pomfret, Connecticut.

Residence: Oakland Farm, Ludlow Massachusetts.

## GENERATION IX.

Children of Herbert N. and Henrietta (Boutelle) Paine.

414 Arthur G., b. Oct. 27, 1882.

415 Emma L., b. Oct. 28, 1886.

416 Blanche A., b. Oct. 6, 1890.

417 Archer M., b. Sept. 23, 1892.

418 Albert H., b. Sept. 23, 1892.

419 Warren D., b. Aug. 7, 1898.

**Alfred Kingsley Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 226), b. Oct. 14, 1855, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. Sept. 21, 1886, at Three Rivers Massachusetts; to Minnie E. Olds, b. April 12, 1864, at Pelham, Massachusetts.

Residence: Ludlow, Massachusetts.

## GENERATION IX.

Children of Alfred K. and Minnie (Olds) Paine.

420 Ralph D., b. Dec. 17, 1888.

421 Ernest N., b. June 29, 1891.

422 Lora M., b. July 27, 1893.

423 Herman C., b. June 11, 1895.

424 Olive J., b. May 10, 1897.

425 Walter E., b. Sept. 28, 1899.

426 Alice S., b. Oct. 10, 1901.

427 Milton K., b. June 22, 1904.

428 Maurice Stanley, b. Feb. 7, 1909.

**Arabella T. Paine**, (Gen. VIII, No. 227), b. Dec. 5, 1861, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. May 19, 1891, at Springfield, Massachusetts, to George M. Jenks, b. Nov. 29, 1854, at Pelham, Massachusetts.

Residence: Southampton, Massachusetts.

## CHAPTER IX.

### Generations IX and X.

Descendants of:

**James B.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 158), and **Cornelia (Dickason) Paine**.

**Fannie Elizabeth Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 242), b. July 9, 1881, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Dec. 25, 1904, at Jackson, Ohio, to James Edward Newell, b. June 20, 1879, at Bristol, Indiana.

Residence: Bristol, Indiana, and Jackson, Ohio.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Fannie (Paine) Newell, No. 242.

Descendants of:

**Bennett Roby**, (Gen. VIII, No. 160), and **Alice (Wilcox) Paine**.

**Howard Shepard Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 244), b. May 12, 1880, at Hamden, Ohio; m. June 16, 1909, at Fort Smith, Arkansas, to Kate Richmond, b. Sept. 7, 1888, at Prescott, Arkansas.

Chemist: Graduate of O. S. U. at Athens, Ohio 1902.

Residence: Washington, D. C.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Howard S. Paine, No. 244.

Descendants of:

**James O. and Clara (Paine) Ohler**, (Gen. VIII, No. 163).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Clara (Paine) Ohler, No. 163.

**Katharine Ohler**, (Gen. IX, No. 247), b. Nov. 9, 1887, at Lima, Ohio; m. June 18, 1913, at Lima, Ohio, to Harry Theodore Beckmann, b. Aug. 14, 1886, at Toledo, Ohio; (son of Theodore H. and Mary Catherine (Braun) Beckmann).

**Elizabeth Roby Ohler**, (Gen. IX, No. 248), b. March 24, 1889, at Lima, Ohio; m. November 6, 1912, to Frank Thomson Leighton, Ensign U. S. N., b. September 2, 1885, at Tunkhannock, Pennsylvania; (son of James Gardner and Maria (Ackley) Leighton).

**Willard Paine Ohler**, (Gen. IX, No. 249), b. May 30, 1891, at Lima, Ohio. Is engaged in real estate and insurance business at Lima, Ohio.

Descendants of:

**David L.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 164), and **Emeline (Dalby) Hurst**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by J. M. Hurst, No. 168.

**Clyde W. Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 250), b. April 3, 1858, at Chillicothe, Ohio; m. Nov. 30, 1899, at Columbus, Ohio, to Hortense Asbaugh, b. November 15, 1873.

Residence: Columbus, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Clyde W. and Hortense (Asbaugh) Hurst.

429 Helen J.

430 Pauline.

431 Maynard.

432 Mary Louise.



**Caroline E. Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 251), b. March 27, 1861, in Ross County, Ohio; d. April 25, 1889; m. April 2, 1882, at Harrisburg, Ohio, to C. Edward Hale, b. Sept. 13, 1853, d. April 23, 1889.

Descendants of:

**Wilson R.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 166), and **Ella (Patterson) Hurst**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by J. M. Hurst, No. 168.

**Mellie Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 254), b. Nov. 1, 1870, at Piketon, Ohio; m. Sept. 17, 1902, at Piketon, Ohio, to Rev. Edward R. Stafford, b. April 8, 1874.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Edward R. and Mellie (Hurst) Stafford.

433 Miriam Kenyon, b. Aug. 3, 1904.

434 Thomas H., b. Dec. 1907; d. Jan. 1908.

435 Willis Lincoln, b. Feb. 8, 1909.

**C. Scott Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 255), b. April 5, 1873, at Piketon, Ohio; m. Oct. 27, 1900, at New York City, to Frances F. Remington, b. July 28, 1879, at Jersey City.

Residence: Columbus, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of C. Scott and Frances (Remington) Hurst.

436 Dewitt W., b. July 27, 1901.

437 Robert, b. Feb. 19, 1903; d. July 3, 1903.

438 Charles S., b. July 21, 1906.

439 John A., b. Feb. 10, 1909.

440 Frederick N., b. Feb. 10, 1909; d. Feb. 10, 1909.

Descendants of:

**Joseph M.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 168), and **Catherine (Little) Hurst**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by J. M. Hurst, No. 168.

**Lemuel J. Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 258), b April 14, 1871, in Ross County, Ohio; m. May 10, 1893, at Circleville, Ohio, to Mary Hoskins, b. May 17, 1870.

Residence: Williamsport, Ohio.

**Carlton L. Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 259), b. Feb. 10, 1877, in Ross County, Ohio; m. June 13, 1906, at Circleville, Ohio, to Olive Alkire.

Children of Carlton L. and Olive (Alkire) Hurst.

#### GENERATION X.

441 Harry Alkire, b. Aug. 10, 1907.

442 Mary Katheryn, b. June 7, 1909.

**Elwin L. Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 260), b. Feb. 10, 1877, in Ross county, O; m. Sept. 6, 1904, at Clarksburg, Ohio, to Bessie M. Graham, b. April 25, 1884.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Elwin L. and Bessie (Graham) Hurst.

443 Infant daughter, d. Dec. 4, 1909.

Descendants of:

**Douglas T.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 170), and **Laura (Morrow) Hurst**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by J. M. Hurst, No. 168.

**Ethel M. Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 261), b. June 11, 1882; d. Oct. 9, 1912, at Gropaka Mission, Liberia; m. Nov. 10, 1909, to Rev. John Harrow.

Residence: Red Cape, Palma, West Africa.

**Gilbert S. Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 262,) b. May 31, 1885, in Ross County, Ohio; m. Aug. 31, 1909, to Cecil Parker, b. Nov. 24, 1892, in Ross County, Ohio.

Residence: Chillicothe, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Gilbert and Cecil (Parker) Hurst.

444 Martha Eleanor, b. July 18, 1910.

Descendants of:

**Charles B.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 171), and **Ella (Warner) Hurst**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by J. M. Hurst, No. 168.

**Myrtle Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 265), b. March 21, 1881, in Ross, County, Ohio; m. May 8, 1901, to Rev. Charles Morrison, b. Feb. 25, 1871.

Residence: Racine, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Charles and Myrtle (Hurst) Morrison.

445 Francis P., b. Sept. 1, 1907.

**Roy W. Hurst**, (Gen. IX, No. 266), b. March 11, 1886, in Ross County, Ohio; m. March 22, 1905, to Florence J. Morrison.

## GENERATION X.

Children of Roy W. and Florence (Morrison) Hurst.

446 Jeanette M., b. Dec. 27, 1905.

447 E. Corlene, b. Sept. 17, 1907.

448 Marguerite, b. Sept. 19, 1909.

Descendants of:

**George and Elizabeth (Paine) Cherrington**, (Gen. VIII, No. 172).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Elizabeth (Paine) Cherrington, No. 172.

**Rev. Arthur Paine Cherrington**, ((Gen. I X, No. 268), b. Oct. 10, 1871, at Evergreen, Gallia County, Ohio.

Taught school four years, graduated in 1900, from Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio. Became a member of the Ohio Conference, Methodist Episcopal Church, September, 1900.

In 1908, became pastor of the Gallipolis, Ohio, Methodist Episcopal Church in which church building in Sept. 1900, was held the Ohio Annual Conference session at which he entered the ministry as his father retired, and at which he was assigned by Bishop Joyce to succeed his father as pastor at Sedalia, Ohio. He is in many ways a facsimile of his grandfather, Douglas Paine.

**Wanita Grace Cherrington**, (Gen. I X. No. 269), b. April 12, 1874, at Evergreen, Gallia County, Ohio; d. Jan. 18, 1909, at Columbus, Ohio; m. Oct. 19, 1899, at Sedalia, Ohio, to Elmer L. Hatcher, b. near Kingston, Ohio, March 24, 1871.

Residence: Columbus, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of Elmer L. and Wanita (Cherrington) Hatcher.

449 Paul Cherrington, b. Aug. 21, 1900, at Kingston, Ohio.

450 Robert James, b. Aug. 14, 1903. at Columbus, Ohio.

**Ernest Hurst Cherrington**, (Gen. I X, No. 271), b. Nov. 24, 1877, at Hamden, Ohio; m. March 17, 1903, at Delaware, Ohio, to Betty Clifford Denny, b. July 20, 1881, at Palestine, Texas.

Ernest Hurst Cherrington taught school, was editor and proprietor of the Kingston Tribune, Kingston, Ohio, attended Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio, became District Superintendent, then Assistant State Superintendent of the Ohio Anti Saloon League; was Superintendent Washington (State) Anti Saloon League, Associate Editor and (in 1909) Editor of "The American Issue", the official organ of the National Anti Saloon League.

Residence: Westerville, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of Ernest Hurst, and Betty (Denny) Cherrington.

451 Ernest Hurst, Jr., b. Sept. 10, 1909, at Westerville, Ohio.

**Edith Clione Cherrington**, (Gen. I X, No. 272), b. Jan. 10, 1880, in Pike County, Ohio; m. Oct. 23, 1906, at Pataskala, Ohio, to James J. Bailey, b. Nov. 10, 1855, at Gallipolis, Ohio.

Edith Clione Cherrington Bailey taught school in Frankfort, Ohio, for three years; previous to which, she taught for one year in the Dry Run District, the same

in which her mother, grandmother (Julia Ann Hurst Paine) and her great grand father Hooper Hurst, all had taught. She attended Ohio Wesleyan University. James J. Bailey is in the Government Railway Postal Service.

Residence: Gallipolis, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of James J. and Edith Clione (Cherrington) Bailey.

452 Ruth Cherrington, b. March 12, 1908, at Gallipolis, Ohio.

Descendants of:

**Joseph Benson and Julia (Bundy) Foraker**, (Gen. VIII, No. 175).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Julia (Bundy) Foraker, No. 175.

**Joseph Benson Foraker Jr.**, (Gen. IX, No. 274), b. July 23, 1872, at Cincinnati, Ohio. Graduated from Cornell University, 1893. Admitted to the Bar, 1895, and became a member of his father's law firm.

From 1897 to 1901, was private secretary to his father, except during the Spanish American war, in which he served as Assistant Adjutant General, with rank of Captain, on Major General James H. Wade's staff, (third army corps), during which service he contracted yellow fever in Cuba.

In March, 1901, he became connected with the Cincinnati Traction Company, of which, he is vice-president.

**Florence M. Foraker**, (Gen. IX, No. 275), b. Sept. 14, 1874, in Cincinnati, Ohio; m. Nov. 14, 1901, at Cincinnati, Ohio, to Randolph Matthews, b. Sept. 19, 1874, at Cincinnati, Ohio.

Residence: Cincinnati, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Randolph and Florence (Foraker) Matthews.

453 Foraker, b. Nov. 28, 1902, at Cincinnati, Ohio.

454 Mary Ann Randolph, b. April 5, 1905, at Cincinnati, Ohio.

455 Caroline Paine, b. Jan. 20, 1907, at Cincinnati, O.

456 Florence, b. June 15, 1909, at Cincinnati, Ohio.

457 Randolph, b. May 3, 1911, at Cincinnati, Ohio.

**Louise Foraker**, (Gen. IX, No. 276), b. Oct. 16, 1876, at Cincinnati, Ohio; m. Nov. 29, 1911, at Washington, D. C., to Victor Nilssen Cushman, b. February 12, 1872, at Carondelet, Missouri.

**Julia Bundy Foraker**, (Gen. IX, No. 277), b. Jan. 31, 1880, at Cincinnati, Ohio; m. Jan. 8, 1902, at Washington, D. C., to Francis King Wainwright, b. May 22, 1877, at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Residence: Millbrook Farm, Bryn Mawr, Pa.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Francis K. and Julia (Foraker) Wainwright.

458 Joseph Benson Foraker, b. Jan. 6, 1911.

Descendants of:

**Harvey and Eliza (Bundy) Wells**, (Gen. VIII, No. 176).

**Harry Wells**, (Gen. IX, No. 279), b. May 30, 1877, at Wellston, Ohio; m. March 30, 1903, at Wellston, Ohio, to Esther Elliott.

Residence: Wellston, Ohio.

Descendants of:

**James and Philena (McKinniss) Mullineaux**, (Gen. VIII, No. 177).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Joseph Henry Mullineaux**, (Gen. IX, No. 280), b. June 22, 1850, at Gallipolis, Ohio; m. June 11, 1893, at Gallipolis, Ohio, to Mary M. Aleshire, b. May 30, 1849, at Gallipolis, Ohio, d. Oct. 22, 1909, at Gallipolis, O.

Residence: Gallipolis, Ohio.

**Maria Louisa Mullineaux**, (Gen. IX, No. 282), b. Aug. 27, 1857, at Gallipolis, Ohio; d. Nov. 1, 1890, at Gallipolis, Ohio; m. March 17, 1880, at Gallipolis, Ohio, to Samuel Alonzo Rathburn, b. April 27, 1850, at Gallipolis, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Samuel and Maria L. (Mullineaux) Rathburn.

459 Harry Leon, b. Feb. 2, 1881; d. July 9, 1881.

460 Fred Earl, b. Oct. 27, 1882.

461 Maria Louisa, b. Sept. 22, 1886.

**Charles McCullough Mullineaux**, (Gen. IX, No. 283), b. Sept. 22, 1859, at Gallipolis, Ohio; m. Nov. 25, 1883, at Gallipolis, Ohio, to Laura Gatewood, b. 1860, at Gallipolis, Ohio.

Residence: Gallipolis, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Charles and Laura (Gatewood) Mullineaux.

462 Eva Pthresia, b. Sept. 4, 1884.

463 Lucille Margaret, b. Oct. 11, 1888.

464 Louis Gatewood, b. July 26, 1892.

465 Katherine Virginia, b. May 24, 1898.

466 Laura Josephine, b. Jan. 23, 1901.



**Fred Mullineaux**, (Gen. IX, No. 284), b. Sept. 4, 1862, at Gallipolis, Ohio; m. Oct. 10, 1883, at Jackson, Ohio, to Alice Ora Hempfield, b. in Vinton County, Ohio.

Residence: Chicago, Illinois.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Fred and Ora (Hempfield) Mullineaux.

467 James Price, b. Oct. 27, 1884.

468 Laurence Frank, b. Aug. 24, 1891.

469 Mary Gertrude, b. Feb. 9, 1894.

**Mary Elizabeth Mullineaux**, (Gen. IX. No. 285), b. Aug. 26, 1864, at Gallipolis, Ohio; m. Dec. 29, 1886, at Gallipolis, Ohio, to Elza Lincoln Neal, b. Oct. 21, 1860, at Gallipolis, Ohio.

Residence: Gallipolis, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Elza and Mary (Mullineaux) Neal.

470 James Howard, b. July 17, 1888.

471 Joseph Mullineaux, b. Aug. 26, 1892.

472 Amanda Eleanor, b. Sept. 13, 1894.

Descendants of:

**Charles W.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 178), and **Electa (Wilbur) McKinniss**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Viola McKinniss**, (Gen. IX. No. 287), b. Sept 23, 1853, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Oct. 3, 1869, at Hamden, Ohio, to Alfred L. Higgins, b. May, 18, 1849.

## GENERATION X.

Children of Alfred L. and Viola (McKinniss) Higgins.

- 473 Bertha Ann, b. Aug. 27, 1870.
- 474 Lena Leota, b. June 24, 1872.
- 475 Dora Clyde, b. Aug. 9, 1874.
- 476 Charles Washington, b. May 28, 1877.
- 477 John Adams, b. Aug. 6, 1880.
- 478 Alvin, b. June 14, 1883.
- 479 William Clarence, b. Feb. 7, 1886.
- 480 Nellie Rose, b. Aug. 12, 1888.
- 481 Hobart Herschel, b. June 22, 1894.

**Anna Louisa McKinniss**, (Gen. IX, No. 288), b. Oct. 29, 1855, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Sept. 3, 1876, at Berlin, Ohio, to William Stanton, b. April 12, 1847, at Ballinrobe, County Mayo, Ireland.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of William and Anna (McKinniss) Stanton.

- 482 Elizabeth J., b. June 30, 1877.
- 483 Leo Jerome, b. Sept. 20, 1881.
- 484 Anna Cornelia M., b. May 17, 1884.
- 485 William Edward Thomas, b. Jan. 14, 1887.
- 486 Marie Katherine, b. June 23, 1888; d. July 22, 1892.
- 487 Lucretia Agnes, b. Jan. 16, 1894.
- 488 Paul Emmett, b. Sept. 7, 1896.

**Orpha McKinniss**, (Gen. IX, No. 289), b. March 3, 1858, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Nov. 8, 1882, at Hamden, Ohio, to John Lively, b. March 1, 1857, at McArthur, O.

Residence: Wellston, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of John and Orpha (McKinniss) Lively.

489 Ora Clyde, b. Oct. 17, 1883.

490 Oscar Ray, b. April 22, 1891.

**Elizabeth McKinniss**, (Gen. I X, No. 290), b. Dec. 16, 1859, at Hamden, Ohio; m. April 24, 1887, at Clearfield, Iowa, to Elmer Robbins, b. Feb. 15, 1862, at Hamden, Ohio, d. Aug. 22, 1906, at Hamden, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of Elmer and Elizabeth (McKinniss) Robbins.

491 Ernest, b. Aug. 11, 1888.

492 Blanche, b. July 18, 1894.

493 Sarah, b. Sept. 2, 1899.

494 Roy, b. July 23, 1902.

**Ida Belle McKinniss**, (Gen. I X, No. 291), b. Aug. 21, 1862, at Hamden, Ohio; m. March 8, 1893, at Wellston, Ohio, to Sherman Johnson, b. Feb. 9, 1863, in Jackson County, Ohio.

Residence: Wellston, Ohio.

**Joseph McKinniss**, (Gen. I X, No. 292), b. Aug. 4, 1864, at Hamden, Ohio; m. May 28, 1892, at Jackson, Ohio, to Cora Aeh, b. Nov. 29, 1870, at Gepharts, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of Joseph and Cora (Aeh) McKinniss.

495 Frederic, b. June 17, 1894.

496 Lucile, b. Sept. 7, 1896.

**Sarah McKinniss**, (Gen. I X, No. 293), b. Aug. 5, 1867, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Jan. 1, 1888, at Hamden, O., to Frederic Cook, b. July 8, 1854, at Marietta, Ohio.

Residence: Hyde Park, Cincinnati, Ohio.

GENERATION X.

Children of Frederic and Sarah (McKinniss) Cook.

497 Bessie, b. Aug. 23, 1888.

498 Paul Frederic, b. Jan. 11, 1900.

499 Dorothy Margaret, b. Nov. 28, 1902.

**Frank McKinniss**, (Gen. IX, No. 296), b. Dec. 18, 1875, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Jan. 8, 1898, at Jackson, Ohio, to Anna Smith, b. May 13, 1880, near Ironton, Ohio.

GENERATION X.

Children of Frank and Anna (Smith) McKinniss.

500 William, b. Sept. 14, 1899.

Descendants of:

**Patrick Denison**, (Gen. VIII, No. 179), and **Samira (Hawk) McKinniss**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Joseph McKinniss**, (Gen. IX, No. 297), m. at Wilkesville, Ohio, to ———.

GENERATION X.

Children of Joseph and ——— McKinniss.

501 A. D. McKinniss, Residence, Parkersburg, West Virginia.

502 Mrs. W. R. Price, Residence, Parkersburg, West Virginia.

503 Mrs. A. H. Drake, Residence, Charleston, West Virginia.

Descendants of:

**Levi Wespey**, (Gen. VIII, No. 180), and **Lura Robbins) McKinniss**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Alvin McKinniss**, (Gen. IX, No. 299), b. March 16, 1858, near Crescent Hill, Missouri; m. Aug. 3, 1887, at Wellston, Ohio, to Emma Woodrum, b. April 22, 1866, in Lawrence County, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Alvin and Emma (Woodrum) McKinniss.

504 Clarence, b. July 18, 1888.

505 Karl, b. Nov. 8, 1889.

Descendants of:

**John and Martha (McKinniss) Carr**, (Gen. VIII, No. 183).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Joseph Carr**, (Gen. IX, No. 301), b. Feb. 5, 1862, in Vinton County, Ohio; m. June 4, 1885, at McArthur, Ohio, to Minnie Thomas, b. Aug. 18, 1865, at Arabia, O.

Residence: Wellston, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Joseph and Minnie (Thomas) Carr.

506 Mabel, b. Jan. 1, 1889.

507 Lawrence, b. June 5, 1891.

**Elmer Cornelius Carr**, (Gen. IX, No. 302), b. March 31, 1864, at Hamden, Ohio; d. June 16, 1911;

m. (1) June 15, 1889, to Emma Salts, b. June 8, 1868, at Dundas, Ohio, d. June 8, 1891, near Hamden, Ohio; m. (2) Dec. 8, 1897, to Etta Gray, b. Feb. 1, 1865, d. Sept. 23, 1903.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Elmer and Emma (Salts) Carr.

508 Edith, b. March 26, 1890.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Elmer and Etta (Gray) Carr.

509 Vernon Gray, b. Oct. 10, 1898.

510 Durward D., b. Aug. 21, 1901.

Levi Wespy Carr, (Gen. IX, No. 303), b. Aug. 16, 1866, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Oct. 18, 1887, to Lucinda Wilbur.

#### GENERATION X.

511 Crosby, d. at age of two years.

512 Curtis Spencer.

513 John Crawford.

Louise Catherine Carr, (Gen. IX, No. 304), b. Oct. 22, 1868, at Hamden, Ohio; m. April 29, 1895, to Adam McClurg, b. Dec. 4, 1866, d. Nov. 26, 1902, at Wellston, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Adam and Louise (Carr) McClurg.

514 Ralph, b. June 27, 1896.

515 Paul, b. Nov. 25, 1897.

Clarence Carr, (Gen. IX, No. 306), b. July 28, 1873, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Sept. 25, 1901, at Hamden, Ohio, to Nora Camink, b. March 24, 1872, at Hamden, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of Clarence and Nora (Camink) Carr.

516 Frances Elizabeth, b. April 7, 1903.

517 Lois Almira, b. June 21, 1904,

518 John Henry, b. Feb. 13, 1906.

519 Martha Lucile, b. May 29, 1909.

Descendants of:

**Leonidas and Elizabeth (McKinniss) Tripp,**  
(Gen. VIII, No. 185).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna  
(McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Louisa V. Tripp,** (Gen. IX, No. 307), b. Sept. 17,  
1868, in Vinton County, Ohio; m. Jan. 22, 1899, at  
Hamden, Ohio, to C. H. Edwards, b. Sept. 27, 1860,  
at Allensville, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of C. H. and Louisa (Tripp) Edwards.

520 Nellie C., b. Nov. 18, 1899.

521 Mamie F., b. Sept. 12, 1901.

522 Edith J., b. Dec. 17, 1907.

**Sarah E. Tripp,** (Gen. IX, No. 308), b. June 16,  
1870, at Hamden, Ohio; m. March 19, 1894, at McArthur,  
Ohio, to S. A. Rathburn, b. April 27, 1850, at Gallipolis,  
Ohio.

Residence: Gallipolis, Ohio.

## GENERATION X.

Children of S. A. and Sarah (Tripp) Rathburn.

523 Marjorie, b. Jan. 5, 1895.

524 Charles A., b. July 19, 1898.

**Joseph O. Tripp**, (Gen. IX, No. 309), b. Dec. 3, 1872, at Hamden, Ohio; m. April 14, 1908, to Edith Harper, b. Feb. 12, 1886, at Hamden, Ohio.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio.

**William A. Tripp**, (Gen. IX, No. 310), b. Dec. 3, 1872, in Vinton County, Ohio; m. Nov. 27, 1898, at McArthur, Ohio, to Stella Bolar, b. April 1, 1878.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio

#### GENERATION X.

Children of William A. and Stella (Bolar) Tripp.

525 Laura E., b. Sept. 5, 1899.

526 Zelma G., b. Nov. 2, 1902.

527 Dorothy H., b. May 9, 1905.

528 Leonidas H., b. Dec. 29, 1907.

**Charles E. Tripp**, (Gen. IX, No. 311), b. Nov. 27, 1876, at Hamden, Ohio; m. June 12, 1901, to Anna Dowd, b. July 17, 1876, at Allensville, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Charles E. and Anna (Dowd) Tripp.

529 Robert McKinniss, b. Dec. 29, 1904.

Descendants of:

**Oscar F.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 186), and **Mary (Miller) Hawk**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Marion O. Hawk, No. 316.

**Edgar Hawk**, (Gen. IX, No. 312), b. Dec. 24, 1870, at Hawk, Ohio. Deputy Probate Judge of Vinton County, Ohio, from 1894-1900. Dealer in real estate.



**Lucella Hawk**, (Gen. I X, No. 313), b. Dec. 6, 1872, at Hawk, Ohio; m. July 30, 1900, at Denver Colorado, to P. J. Carpenter, b. July 1, 1868, at Hawk, Ohio.

Residence: Hawk, Ohio.

**Mittie Cecelia Hawk**, (Gen. I X, No. 314), b. March 27, 1875, at Hawk, Ohio; m. Aug. 12, 1896, at Hawk, Ohio, to John A. Knight, b. March 16, 1866, at Mt. Wil-  
ling, Alabama.

Residence: Monson, California.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of John A. and Mittie (Hawk) Knight.

530 Oscar F., b. Nov. 11, 1897.

531 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 30, 1900.

532 Audrey Louise, b. July 21, 1903.

533 Roberta Virginia, b. March 24, 1906.

534 Alexander Reid, b. June 24, 1908.

**Maud Hawk**, (Gen. I X, No. 315), b. Sept. 10, 1877, at Hawk, Ohio; m. May 24, 1898, at Hawk, Ohio, to Rev. Charles E. Hill, b. Aug. 28, 1875, at Peebles, Ohio; Graduate of N. N. U. at Lebanon, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Charles E. and Maud (Hawk) Hill.

535 Winfrieth Earl, b. Oct. 26, 1899.

536 Leland Waldo, b. Feb. 20, 1902.

537 Edith Miriam, b. June 7, 1904.

538 Harold Bruce, b. March 27, 1907.

539 Mary Virginia, b. Dec. 1, 1909.

**Marion O. Hawk**, (Gen. I X, No. 316), b. April 10, 1880, at Hawk, Ohio; lives at Long Beach California.

**Lillian Blanche Hawk**, (Gen. I X, No. 317), b. Feb. 2, 1888, at Hawk, Ohio; m. June 23, 1909, at Santa Ana, California, to Edward Hiram Darling.

Residence: Huntington Beach California.

Descendants of:

**Calvin and Venetia (Shearer) Reasoner**, (Gen. VIII, No. 187).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Venetia (Shearer) Reasoner, No. 187.

**May Reasoner**, (Gen. I X, No. 318), b. April 1, 1864, at Brownville, Nebraska; m. Nov. 15, 1888, at Osborne, Kansas, to George Rector Timms, b. July 3, 1861, at Liberty, Missouri.

Residence: Kansas City, Missouri.

The Timms family are of southern stock and for fifty years have resided at Liberty, Missouri.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of George and May (Reasoner) Timms.

540 Howard, b. June 30, 1890.

541 Earl, b. Aug. 19, 1892.

542 Florence, b. May 23, 1894.

543 Grace, b. Jan. 30, 1896.

544 Herbert, b. April 2, 1898.

545 Lulu, b. March 13, 1900.

546 George, b. Oct. 1, 1901.

547 Emma, b. Feb. 10, 1904.

548 Muriel, b. Feb. 22, 1907.

**Florence Reasoner**, (Gen. I X, No. 319), b. Jan. 28, 1867, at Jackson, Ohio; m. Dec. 20, 1901, at Ypsilanti, Michigan, to John DeMotte Miller, b. Dec. 9, 1870, at Lodi, New York.

Residence: Leavenworth, Kansas.

Both Dr. and Mrs. Miller are graduates of University of Kansas. Dr. Miller is a graduate of Medical school of University of Pennsylvania and is a practicing physician.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of John and Florence (Reasoner) Miller.

549 John DeMotte, Jr., b. Feb. 7, 1903.

550 Norman, b. Sept. 4, 1905.

551 Marcella, b. Feb. 15, 1910.

**Clara Reasoner**, (Gen. IX, No. 320), b. Oct. 20, 1868, at Wellston, Ohio; m. Nov. 2, 1889, at Washington, D. C., to Judge James J. Willie, b. April 25, 1846, at Lloyd, Florida.

Residence: Lloyd, Florida.

Judge Willie is a planter; interested in public affairs; held federal appointment in United States Treasury at Washington during Cleveland, Harrison and Cleveland administrations.

**Elsie Reasoner**, (Gen. IX, No. 321), b. April 25, 1878, at Osborne City, Kansas; m. May 15, 1904, at New York City, to Lester Ralph, b. July 29, 1876, at New York City.

Residence: Van Dyke Studios, New York; "The Owls Nest", Warrensburg, New York.

Although a very young woman, Mrs. Ralph before her marriage had an extended career in newspaper work in Salt Lake City, Omaha, Chicago, and New York. She was placed at the head of the "Department of Publicity," of the Omaha Exposition.

As a reporter of the Associated Press she received several enviable assignments. She was the only woman

correspondent sent by this organization to report the Spanish-American war in Cuba.

Following the Omaha Exposition, Mrs. Ralph received an appointment in 1900, to a position on the United States commission for the Paris Exposition, being the only woman so honored. In Paris she acted as Directress of Publicity so far as the exhibits of the United States were concerned, and did a great deal to bring American goods to the attention of Europeans.

Mrs. Ralph was selected by the Associated Press to attend the marriage of Queen Wilhelmina of Holland, and was the only woman admitted to the ceremony in the New Kirk in Amsterdam.

Mrs. Ralph, besides possessing a great talent for organization, and ability as a journalist gives promise of an artistic career.

She is at present studying sculpture in London; she is described as very promising, and her work will be exhibited in the Salon this year. While many honors have come to Mrs. Ralph, she declines to talk of her personal exploits and is very quiet and unassuming, with a charm of personality which is felt by every one who comes in contact with her.

Her husband, Lester Ralph, son of the late Julian Ralph, traveler, war correspondent and author, is one of the foremost illustrators in America. He was an artist in the Turko-Greek war 1897, and in the South African war, 1900.

Descendants of:

**Patrick**, (Gen. VIII, No. 188), and **Francis (Taylor) Shearer**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Patrick Shearer, No. 188.

**Captain Robert Mitchell Shearer**, (Gen. I X, No. 322), b. May 19, 1871, at Crittenden, Kentucky; m. Aug. 19, 1902, at Bacalor, Province of Pampanga, Luzon, Phillipine Islands, to Lucy Catherine Bridges, b. Aug. 13, 1867, at Ghent, Kentucky.

Residence: Manila, Phillipine Islands.

Robert Mitchell Shearer was a soldier in the Spanish-American war, being Captain of Company A, Second regiment, Kentucky Volunteer Infantry which was mustered out of service at Lexington, Kentucky, October 31, 1898. In August, 1899, he was commissioned by the Secretary of War, Second Lieutenant of Company D, 37th Regiment, United States Volunteer Infantry, then in the Phillipines. Joining his command, he served actively in the field, until by special order he was made Commandant and Captain of the Port of Mauban, Luzon Island; which position he filled until his regiment was ordered to the States for discharge from service. Remaining in Manila at the request of the General commanding, he was appointed Civil Treasurer of the Province of Cavite, and later was transferred to the Treasurership of the Province of Pampanga, in which position he prepared those provinces for taxation and collected the first taxes under American administration. In 1906, he resigned the Treasurership of the Province of Pampanga to accept appointment in the Executive Bureau, Manila, as special agent and representative of the Governor-General, which position he holds at this time, January, 1910.

**Earl Shepard Shearer**, (Gen. I X, No. 323), b. Dec. 7, 1873, at Wellston Ohio; d. Feb. 20, 1909, at Erlanger, Kentucky.

Earl Shepard Shearer was the first artist ever employed by the old Harper Illustrating Syndicate.

He was one of the founders of the "Sketch Club" of

Columbus, Ohio, from which the "Pen and Pencil" club is the direct out-growth.

In 1900, he went to Chicago, Illinois, and opened a studio.

In his short career, Mr. Shearer gained a national reputation as an artist.

He was a member of the Press Club of Chicago; and the resolutions passed by that club at the time of his death, speak most highly of his disposition and ability; and express great sorrow at the loss of one of its most brilliant and honored members.

**Clare Taylor Shearer**, (Gen. IX, No. 324), b. Jan. 24, 1876, at Crittenden, Kentucky; m. Oct. 7, 1905, at Covington, Kentucky, to Sara Mabel Reed, b. Nov. 18, 1875, at Covington, Kentucky.

Residence: New York.

Was a member of the Signal Corps, Regular Army of the United States. He enlisted June 25, 1900, at Cincinnati, Ohio, for a term of three years. After a period of one year in training at Fort Myer, Virginia, he was detailed to service in Alaska. He spent his second year in charge of a military telegraph station on the Yukon river, and his third year at Fort Gibbon, Alaska, as clerk in charge of military records. He was promoted from private to corporal, then to sergeant, and lastly, to first class sergeant. He received his discharge from the Signal Corps at Portland, Oregon, June 24, 1903. Now Sales Manager of the German Kali Company.

**Harry Westlake Shearer**, (Gen. IX, No. 326), b. Nov. 8, 1882, at Lexington, Kentucky; m. Dec. 11, 1912, at Newport, Kentucky, to Charlotte Buchanan Hall, b. Nov. 26, 1883, at Burlington, Kentucky.

Mrs. Shearer is a lineal descendant of the Buchanan family of Pennsylvania, of which James Buchanan, fifteenth President of the United States was a member.

**Alfred Alonzo Shearer**, (Gen. IX, No. 327), b. June 25, 1885, at Lexington, Kentucky; m. June 24, 1909, at Erlanger, Kentucky, to Mabel L. Schoepfel, b. Sept. 21, 1885, at Richmond, Indiana.

Residence: Erlanger, Kentucky.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Alfred Alonzo and Mabel (Schoepfel) Shearer.

552 Ida May., b. Aug. 12, 1910, at Erlanger, Ky.

Descendants of:

**Leonard**, (Gen. VII, No. 191), and **Frances (Poore) Stephenson**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Ophelia (Stephenson) Foster, No. 200.

**Herschel V. Stephenson**, (Gen. IX, No. 336), Jan. 7, 1871; m. June 30, 1897, to Corilla A. Lott, b. January, 23, 1879.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Herschel and Corilla (Lott) Stephenson.

553 Raymond A., b. Sept. 14, 1900.

554 Lorena F., b. Feb. 9, 1903.

Descendants of:

**Hiram**, (Gen. VIII, No. 193), and **Marga (Gilliland) Stephenson**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Ophelia (Stephenson) Foster, No. 200.

**Bertram Shearer Stephenson**, (Gen. IX, No. 339), b. Oct. 24, 1880; m. Sept. 5, 1905, to Jessie Bane.

**Heber Hiram Stephenson**, (Gen. I X, No. 340), b. Feb. 15, 1885, at Jackson, Ohio; m. Aug. 29, 1910, at Detroit, Michigan, to Mary McCullough, d. Aug. 7, 1911.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Heber and Mary (McCullough) Stephenson.  
555 Margaret Norris, b. May 29, 1911, at Jackson, O.

Descendants of:

**Allen C.** (Gen. VIII, No. 194), and **Ivy (Winger) Stephenson.**

Authority: Family Records contributed by Allen C. Stephenson, No. 194.

**Nellie Winger Stephenson**, (Gen. I X, No. 342), b. Aug. 23, 1882, at Cedar Point, Kansas; m. Aug. 3, 1904, at Burlington, Kansas, to Walter Sanders, b. Jan. 18, 1880, at Burlington, Kansas.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Walter and Nellie (Stephenson) Sanders.

556 Walter Allen, b. May 4, 1907.

**Hazel Bell Stephenson**, (Gen. I X, No. 345), b. Jan. 3, 1888; m. April 11, 1909, at Burlington, Kansas, to Mack J. Neyhart, of Burlington, Kansas, b. Dec. 2, 1886.

**Sallie Fern Stephenson**, (Gen. I X, No. 346,) b. May 4, 1890; m. March 4, 1908, at Burlington, Kansas, to Clifford Markes of St. Joseph, Missouri, b. Jan. 1890, at Easton, Missouri.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Clifford and Sallie (Stephenson) Markes.

557 Clarence Clifford, b. Feb. 18, 1909.



Descendants of:

**Milton K. and Mary (Stephenson) Brown**, (Gen. VIII, No. 195).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Mary (Stephenson ) Brown, No. 195.

**Oscar Mitchell Brown**, (Gen. IX, No. 352), b. Feb. 1, 1872; m. Feb. 12, 1906, at Norwalk, Ohio, to Grace Pruella Bloxham.

**Dora Etta Brown**, (Gen. IX, No. 353), b. Oct. 26, 1873; m. May 15, 1901, at Cleveland, Ohio, to Milton Grant Phillips.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Milton G. and Dora (Brown) Phillips.

558 Arline Virginia, b. May 15, 1902.

559 Roger Hall, b. Aug. 16, 1903; d. Sept. 16, 1904.

560 Donald, b. May 3, 1905.

**Sallie Stephenson Brown**, (Gen. IX, No. 354), b. May 10, 1878; m. Nov. 16, 1904, to D. Alvin Fox,

#### GENERATION X.

Children of D. Alvin and Sallie (Brown) Fox.

561 Ruth Elizabeth, b. Dec. 30, 1908.

Descendants of:

**Winfield and Lucretia (Stephenson) Scott**, (Gen. VIII, No. 197).

Authority: Records contributed by Franklin S. Scott, No. 357.

**Franklin Stephenson Scott**, (Gen. IX, No. 357), b. June 18, 1878, at Coalton, Ohio; m. June 18, 1903, at Wellston, Ohio, to Lulu Goddard, b. July 27, 1879, at Wellston, Ohio.

Residence: Wellston, Ohio.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Franklin and Lulu (Goddard) Scott.

562 Franklin Goddard, b. Dec. 24, 1904.

563 Rodney Winfield, b. Feb. 10, 1908.

Descendants of:

**Edward and Ophelia (Stephenson) Foster**, (Gen. VIII, No. 200).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Ophelia (Stephenson) Foster, No. 200.

**Hazel Pauline Foster**, (Gen. IX, No. 361), b. Jan. 6, 1887, at Coalton, Ohio; m. Dec. 1, 1909, at Jackson, Ohio, to Clifford L. Meyer, b. Nov. 11, 1882, at Cincinnati, Ohio.

Residence: Pittsburg, Pennsylvania.

Descendants of:

**Horace H.** (Gen. VIII, No. 205), and **Elvira (Hunn) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by H. H. Paine, No. 205.

**Horace R. Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 364), b. Oct. 25 1855, in Hampden County, Massachusetts; m. to Lettie M. Rogers, b. Oct. 6, 1856.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Horace R. and Lettie (Rogers) Paine.

564 Horace Earle, b. Aug. 21, 1882.

565 Rolfe Howard, b. Sept. 8, 1884.

566 Glennon Lee, b. June 9, 1887.

567 Rexford Ray, b. March 12, 1889.

568 Gladys, b. Sept. 18, 1891.

569 Doris, b. Oct. 15, 1893.

570 Odna Elvira, b. Dec. 27, 1897.

Descendants of:

**Horace H.** (Gen. VIII, No. 205), and **Ellen (Johnson) Paine.**

Authority: Family Records contributed by H. H. Paine, No. 205.

**Arthur H. Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 365), b. May 9, 1870, in Hampshire County, Massachusetts; m. Nov. 10, 1891, at Franklin, New Hampshire, to Gertrude M. Randlett, b. April 14, 1875.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Arthur H. and Gertrude (Randlett) Paine.

571 Ruth May, b. Sept. 8, 1892, in Groton, Mass.

572 Hazel Rae, b. Jan. 1, 1897.

**Marion R. Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 366), b. Aug. 24, 1871, at Palmer, Massachusetts; m. April 24, 1894, at Hartford, Connecticut, to George A. Moore, b. Aug. 24, 1871, at Preston, Connecticut.

Residence: Palmer, Massachusetts.

Descendants of:

**Emory S.** (Gen. VIII, No. 206), and **Eunice (Fletcher) Paine.**

Authority: Family Records contributed by H. H. Paine, No. 205.

**Ada M. Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 368), b. Feb. 28, 1859, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Fred A. Upham.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Fred A. and Ada (Paine) Upham.

573 Blanche Vivian, b. Aug. 28, 1890.

**D. Sumner Paine**, (Gen. I X, No. 369), b. March 9, 1861, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Fannie B. Carr.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of D. Sumner and Fannie (Carr) Paine.

574 George b. July 30, 1885.

575 Grace, b. July 30, 1885; d. July 19, 1886.

576 Clara Gertrude, b. Jan. 20, 1888.

577 Edith E., b. Aug. 7, 1891.

578 Ida Isabelle, b. Sept. 29, 1896.

**Lizzie S. Paine**, (Gen. I X, No. 370), b. April 19, 1864, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Thomas D. Frame.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Thomas and Lizzie (Paine) Frame.

579 Clinton Delbert, b. June 22, 1888, at Palmer, Massachusetts.

**Bertha M. Paine**, (Gen. I X, No. 372), b. 1873, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Harry Putnam, b. at Ludlow, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Harry and Bertha (Paine) Putnam.

580 Florence May, b. June 22, 1902.

581 Alice Eunice, b. Sept. 26, 1904.

Descendants of:

**Herbert and Myra (Paine) Hamblin**, (Gen. VIII, No. 209).

Authority: Family Records contributed by H. H. Paine, No. 205.

**Bessie May Hamblin**, (Gen. IX, No. 373), b. April 3, 1883; m. Frank E. Merrick, b. Sept. 20, 1880.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Frank E. and Bessie May (Hamblin) Merrick  
582 Sabin J., b. June 17, 1909.

583 Myra May, b. Oct. 24, 1911, d. Nov. 22, 1912.

Descendants of:

**George W.** (Gen. VIII, No. 210), and **Ida (Kane) Graves.**

Authority: Family Records contributed by George W. Graves, No. 210.

**Lorin I. Graves**, (Gen. IX, No. 374), b. Nov. 11, 1874, at LaMoille, Illinois; m. Aug. 4, 1904, at LaMoille, Illinois, to Lina May Dow, b. in Rock Island County, Illinois.

Residence: LaMoille, Illinois.

Services: Lorin I. Graves served in Company K, 6th Illinois Volunteer Infantry, as 1st Sergeant April 26 to Nov. 26, 1898, in Porto Rico, and in Company E, U. S. Signal Corps, Sept. 5, 1899, to Sept. 5, 1902, in the Philippine Islands, as Sergeant of Signal Corps.

#### GENERATION .X

Children of Lorin I. and Lina (Dow) Graves.

584 Dorothy, b. Oct. 7, 1905.

585 Daphne, b. Jan. 8, 1907.

Descendants of:

**Mark and Josephine (Graves) Barrett**, (Gen. VIII, No. 210).

**Ernest Francis Barrett**, (Gen. IX, No. 374), b. Dec. 26, 1857, in Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Dec. 31, 1888, in Nebraska, to Henrietta Dieterichs, b. Nov. 10, 1866, on Long Island, New York.

Residence: Menlo, Iowa.

Authority: Family Records contributed by E. F. Barrett, No. 374.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Ernest F. and Henrietta (Dieterichs) Barrett.

586 Eugene D., b. Oct. 1, 1889, near Rockville, Nebraska.

587 Grace E., b. April 25, 1892.

588 Edwin C., b. Oct. 21, 1901, in Illinois.

**Gratie Elizabeth Barrett**, (Gen. IX, No. 375), b. March 31, 1859, in Bureau County, Illinois; m. Sept. 14, 1881, at LaMoille, Illinois, to George Marion White, b. Dec. 31, 1853, in Dover, Illinois.

Residence: Hebron, Iowa.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Gratie (Barrett) White, No. 375.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of George M. and Gratie (Barrett) White.

590 Jennie Bethany, b. Sept. 10, 1882, in LaMoille township, Illinois.

591 Esther Lucy, b. April 8, 1886.

**Miriam A. Barrett**, (Gen. I X, No. 376), b. Feb. 8, 1863, in Lee County, Illinois; m. Nov. 23, 1881, at La-Moille, Illinois, to Frederick J. Starr, b. Oct. 3, 1855, at Skaneateles Falls, New York.

Residence: Towanda, Kansas.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Miriam (Barrett) Starr, No. 376.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Frederick and Miriam (Barrett) Starr.

592 Levi R., b. Oct. 28, 1882.

593 Ellis A., b. April 16, 1884.

594 Maurice G., b. March 17, 1886.

595 Percie B., b. Sept. 13, 1887.

596 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 6, 1890.

597 Emmagene R., b. Nov. 20, 1892.

598 Ivan Frederic, b. Jan. 16, 1898, at Pierce, Texas.

599 Esther May, b. July 7, 1904.

**Arthur Louis Barrett**, (Gen. I X, No. 378), b. Jan. 5, 1866, in Illinois; m. Dec. 4, 1895, in Illinois, to Melissa J. McCray, b. Sept. 10, 1868, in Illinois.

Residence: Ohio; Illinois.

Authority: Family Records, contributed by A. L. Barrett, No 378.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Arthur L. and Melissa (McCray) Barrett.

600 Arthur Louis, b. March 6, 1904.

601 Infant daughter, b. April 19, 1909; d. April 24, 1909.

Descendants of:

**Hugh K. and Mary (Graves) Vickroy**, (Gen. VIII, No. 214.)

Authority: Family Records contributed by Mary (Graves) Vickroy, No. 214.

**Mary Edna Louise Vickroy**, (Gen. IX, No. 382), b. Aug. 14, 1871, at Urbana, Illinois; m. March 5, 1901, to John Archbold Rosesteel, b. May 5, 1861, in Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania.

Residence: Los Angeles, California.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of John A. and Mary (Vickroy) Rosesteel.

602 Abbie V., b. Feb. 12, 1902, at Los Angeles, Cal.

603 Lesta V., b. June 2, 1904, at Los Angeles, Cal.

604 Hugh A., b. Nov. 11, 1907, at Los Angeles, Cal.

605 Mary Edna, b. Sept. 20, 1908, at Los Angeles, Cal.

**H. Edwards Vickroy**, (Gen. IX, No. 383), b. July 31, 1874, at Normal, Illinois; m. Aug. 30, 1900, to Elma R. Edmunds, b. May 17, 1876, at Gardner, Illinois.

Residence: Hollywood, California.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of H. Edwards and Elma (Edmunds) Vickroy.

606 Arnold E., b. Aug. 24, 1901.

607 Esther Katherine, b. Oct. 11, 1905.

Descendants of:

**Lemuel**, (Gen. VIII, No. 216), and **Harriet (Clark) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Lemuel Paine, No. 216.



**Wilbur Newton Paine**, (Gen. I X, No. 385), b. Jan. 24, 1869, at Algona, Iowa; m. July 2, 1902, to Charlotte Beebe, of Sioux Falls, South Dakota, b. Feb. 24, 1875.

Wilbur N. Paine was educated at Oberlin College, Ohio, and ordained a minister of the gospel 1899. Manager of Superior Rescue Mission for nine years. Now pastor of a church at Wayzata, Minn.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Wilbur and Charlotte (Beebe) Paine.

608 Margaret, b. May 24, 1903.

609 Evangeline, b. Sept. 24, 1904.

610 Edward Beebe, b. Jan. 4, 1906.

611 Harriet, b. July 2, 1908.

**Charles P. Paine**, (Gen. I X, No. 387), b. April 3, 1874, at Algona, Illinois; m. July 27, 1898, at Toluca, Illinois, to Mabel Ruth Bacon, b. June 10, 1878, in Trumbull County, Ohio.

Residence- Streator, Ill.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Charles and Mabel (Bacon )Paine.

612 Ralph Bacon, b. May 15, 1899.

613 Mildred Alice, b. May 5, 1901.

614 Ruth Jessie, b. June 26, 1903.

615 Wilbur, b. June 17, 1906.

616 Blanche, b. April 25, 1910.

**Horatio Clark Paine**, (Gen. I X, No. 389), b. Aug. 19, 1880; m. Aug. 14, 1907, at Elmwood, Illinois, to Ada Mae Talbert, d. March 28, 1911; m. (2) July 31. 1912, to Blanche Biggertaff.

Pastor of Congregational Church at Groveland, Minn.

Descendants of:

**Franklin H.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 217), and **Clarinda (Clark)** Paine.

**Alfred David Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 391), b. March 3, 1869; m. March 25, 1891, at Algona, Iowa, to Florence Spear; d. March 23, 1895.

Residence: Salt Lake City, Utah.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Alfred D. and Florence (Spear) Paine.

617 Merrill Kenneth, b. Feb. 11, 1895.

**Ella Rosetta Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 392), b. Sept. 5, 1870, at Algona Iowa; m. June 22, 1892, at Algona, Iowa, to Charles C. Shanor.

Residence: South Minneapolis, Minnesota.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Charles and Ella (Paine) Shanor.

618 Hazel Marie, b. April 25, 1893.

619 Bernadine Lottie, b. Dec. 19, 1896.

**Bert F. Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 393), b. July 21, 1875, at Algona, Iowa; m. April 20, 1898, at Webster City, Iowa, to Edna Tatham.

Residence: Webster City, Iowa.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Bert and Edna (Tatham) Paine.

620 Lora Maureta, b. July 30, 1907.

**Gertrude Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 394), b. July 21, 1875, at Algona, Iowa; m. June 28, 1898, at Burt, Iowa, to Silas N. Harris.

Residence: Cedar Rapids, Iowa.

## GENERATION X.

Children of Silas and Gertrude (Paine) Harris.

621 Vivien Lorene, b. May 19, 1901.

Descendants of:

**Denison**, (Gen. VIII, No. 218), and **Sarah (Stockwell) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Denison Paine, No. 218.

**Minnie Estella Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 395), b. Oct. 1872, in Kossuth County, Iowa; m. May 10, 1890, in Kossuth County, Iowa, to H. B. Hallock.

**Cora Amanda Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 396), b. April 11, 1875, in Kossuth County, Iowa; m. March 8, 1895, to James D. Stone.

**George Willard Paine**, (Gen. XI, No. 397), b. Jan. 16, 1877, in Kossuth County, Iowa; m. Jan. 13, 1900, to Laura Stow.

**Ernest Edward Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 398), b. Aug. 10, 1879, in Kossuth County, Iowa; m. June 17, 1902, to Ida Harris.

**Ora Luella Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 399), b. July 29, 1881, in Kossuth County, Iowa; m. Jan. 25, 1902, to George S. Tyndale.

**Frank Denison Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 401), b. March 7, 1886; m. Dec. 15, 1909, to Grace Reese.

Descendants of:

**Henry A.** (Gen. VIII, No. 223), and **Louise (Stockwell) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Herbert N. Paine, No. 225.

**George A. Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 406), b. June 27, 1872, at Springfield, Massachusetts; m. at Springfield, Massachusetts, to Flora A. Miller, b. Sept. 15, 1865, at East Hartland, Connecticut.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of George A. and Flora (Miller) Paine.

622 Earle H., b. April 5, 1894, at Springfield, Mass.

623 Marjorie B., b. Feb. 26, 1896, at Springfield, Mass.

624 Chester D., b. Jan. 12, 1898, at Springfield, Mass.

625 George A., b. Oct. 31, 1904, at Suffield, Conn.

**Merton K. Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 407), b. July 6, 1870, at Belchertown, Massachusetts; m. Jan. 7, 1891, at Springfield, Massachusetts, to Ella B. French, b. June 14, 1868, at Washington, D. C.

Residence: Avon, Connecticut.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Merton K. and Ella (French) Paine.

626 Mildred L., b. Nov. 12, 1891, at Springfield, Massachusetts.

627 Gladys, b. Feb. 8, 1894, at Springfield, Mass.; d. July 9, 1894.

628 Albert, I., b. April 1, 1896, at Springfield, Mass.

629 Madeleine, b. Dec. 22, 1899, at Westfield, Mass.

630 Mattie, b. May 5, 1903, at Avon, Conn.

631 Mabel, b. May 5, 1903, at Avon, Conn.

632 Archie W., b. March 9, 1905, at Avon, Conn.

Descendants of:

**Alfred S. and Alice (Paine) Putnam**, (Gen. VIII, No. 224).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Herbert N. Paine, No. 225.

**Harry F. Putnam**, (Gen. IX, No. 409), b. March 7, 1873, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. Sept. 18, 1895, at Three Rivers, Massachusetts, to Bertha Paine, b. May 26, 1873, at Belchertown, Mass.

Residence: Springfield, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Harry and Bertha (Paine) Putnam.

633 Florence M., b. June 22, 1902, at Ludlow, Mass.

634 Alice E., b. Sept. 26, 1904, at Springfield, Mass.

**Addie B. Putnam**, (Gen. IX, No. 411), b. Oct. 15, 1877, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. Oct. 7, 1902, at Springfield, Massachusetts, to Frank Mallory, b. Oct. 9, 1876, at Providence, Rhode Island.

Residence: Springfield, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Frank and Addie (Putnam) Mallory.

635 Roger P., b. Oct. 26, 1903, at Springfield, Mass.

**Rufus E. Putnam**, (Gen. IX, No. 412), b. May 6, 1880, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. Oct. 15, 1903, at Springfield, Massachusetts, to Edith Porter, b. Aug. 10, 1881, at Athol, Massachusetts.

Residence: Springfield, Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION X.

Children of Rufus and Edith (Porter) Putnam.

636 Thelma M., b. Aug. 15, 1904, at Athol, Mass.

637 Edwin A., b. Oct. 12, 1906, at Athol, Mass.

Descendants of:

**Herbert N.**, (Gen. VIII, No. 225), and **Henrietta (Boutelle) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Herbert N. Paine, No. 225.

**Arthur G. Paine**, (Gen. IX, No. 414), b. Oct. 27, 1882, at Ludlow, Massachusetts; m. Jan. 13, 1907, at Springfield, Massachusetts, to Edith Baker, b. July 16, 1885, at Berlin, Massachusetts.

Residence: Springfield, Massachusetts.

## CHAPTER X.

### Generations X and XI.

Descendants of:

**Samuel and Maria (Mullineaux) Rathburn,** (Gen. I X, No. 282).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna McKinniss Stanton, No. 288.

**Marie Louisa Rathburn,** (Gen. X, No. 461), b. Sept. 22, 1886, at Gallipolis, Ohio; m. June 19, 1909, at Gallipolis, Ohio, to Robert H. Ruddell, b. Sept. 15, 1884, at Parkersburg, West Virginia.

Descendants of:

**Charles,** (Gen. I X, No. 283), and **Laura (Gatewood Mullineaux).**

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Eva Pthresia Mullineaux,** (Gen. X, No. 462), b. Sept. 4, 1884; m. April 20, 1908, at Colon, Canal Zone, to Arthur B. Kratz, b. 1874, at Elyria, Ohio.

**Lucille Margaret Mullineaux,** (Gen. X, No. 463), b. Oct. 11, 1888, at Gallipolis, Ohio; m. June 16, 1904, at Bristol, Tennessee, to Patrick Philip Cahill, b. 1879, in Virginia.

### GENERATION XI.

Children of Patrick and Lucille (Mullineaux) Cahill.

638 Fred Mullineaux, b. Jan. 7, 1906.

639 Eva Aline, b. Jan. 22, 1908.

640 Infant, b. Feb. 7, 1910.

Descendants of:

**Alfred and Viola (McKinniss) Higgins**, (Gen. I X, No. 287).

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Bertha Ann Higgins**, (Gen. X, No. 473), b. Aug. 27, 1870, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Nov. 7, 1894, at Wellston, Ohio, to Frank S. White, b. May 10, 1868, in Lawrence County, Ohio.

#### GENERATION XI.

Children of Frank S. and Bertha (Higgins) White.

641 Robin Marie, b. Aug. 3, 1895.

642 Clyde Ray, b. Aug. 20, 1897.

643 Charles Franklin, b. Aug. 2, 1899.

644 Clarence E., b. Aug. 18, 1905; d. Aug. 24, 1905.

645 Glenden C., b. Feb. 2, 1909.

**Lena Leota Higgins**, (Gen. X, No. 474), b. June 24, 1872, at Hamden, Ohio; m. June 24, 1896, at Wellston, Ohio, to Frank Lockard, b. Feb. 5, 1866, at Camba, Ohio.

#### GENERATION XI.

Children of Frank and Lean (Higgins) Lockard.

646 Howard Preston, b. April 5, 1901.

647 Infant son, b. Aug. 2; d. Aug. 3, 1906.

**Dora Clyde Higgins**, (Gen. X, No. 475), b. Aug. 9, 1874; m. Sept. 22, 1904, at Wellston, Ohio to Charles Ray, b. Jan. 27, 1869, at Hamden Furnace, Ohio.

**Charles Washington Higgins**, (Gen. X, No. 476), b. May 28, 1877, at Hamden, Ohio; m. May 28, 1904, to Cora Compton, b. Nov. 25, 1880, at East St. Louis, Ill.



#### GENERATION XI.

Children of Charles and Cora (Compton) Higgins.

648 Bernitine, b. Nov. 19, 1907.

**John Adams Higgins**, (Gen. X, No. 477), b. Aug. 6, 1880, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Dec. 21, 1904, at Marshfield, Ohio, to Lora C. Byers.

#### GENERATION XI.

Children of John A. and Lora (Byers) Higgins.

649 Helen Viola, b. Oct. 1, 1905.

**Alvin Higgins**, (Gen. X, No. 478), b. June 14, 1883, m. 1905, to Clara B. Robbins.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

#### GENERATION XII.

Children of Alvin and Clara (Robbins) Higgins.

650 Gertrude Louise, b. Feb. 26, 1906, at Chillicothe, Ohio.

651 Glen Dale, b. May 18, 1908.

**William Clarence Higgins**, (Gen. X, No. 479), b. Feb. 7, 1886; m. Dec. 15, 1909, to Myrtle Marks, b. Feb. 11, 1890.

Residence: Hamden, Ohio.

Descendants of:

**William and Anna (McKinniss) Stanton**, (Gen. IX, No. 288.)

Authority: Family Records contributed by Anna (McKinniss) Stanton, No. 288.

**Leo J. Stanton**, (Gen. X, No. 483), b. Sept. 20, 1881, at Hamden, Ohio; m. June 23, 1908, at Wellston, Ohio, to Susanna Magdalene Mahle, b. Sept. 15, 1884, at New Castle, Ohio, d. Feb. 4, 1912.

#### GENERATION XI.

Children of Leo J. and Susanna (Mahle) Stanton.

652 Pauline Frances, b. Oct. 20, 1909; d. Oct. 28, 1909

653 Mary Agnes, b. Oct. 31, 1910.

**Anna Cornelia Stanton**, (Gen. X, No. 484), b. May 17, 1884, at Hamden, Ohio; m. Nov. 3, 1910, to Louis Edward Distel.

Residence: Portsmouth, Ohio.

#### GENERATION XI.

Children of Louis and Anna Cornelia (Stanton) Distel.

654 Lucretia Eleanor, b. Nov. 2, 1911.

Descendants of:

**Arthur H.**, (Gen. IX, No 365), and **Gertrude (Randlett) Paine**.

Authority: Family Records contributed by Marion (Paine) Moore, No. 366.

**Ruth May Paine**, (Gen. X, No. 571), b. Sept. 8, 1892, in Groton, Massachusetts; m. May 19, 1911, to James Kean.

#### GENERATION XI.

Children of James and Ruth (Paine) Kean.

654 Arthur, b. May 8, 1912.

Descendants of:

**Frederick and Miriam (Barrett) Starr**, (Gen. IX, No. 378.)

Authority: Family Records contributed by Miriam (Barrett) Starr, No. 378.

**Ellis A. Starr**, (Gen. X, No. 593), b. April 16, 1884, at Rockville, Nebraska; m. May 11, 1909, to Anna Chancellor, b. May 11, 1892, at Skiddy, Kansas.

Residence: Towanda, Kansas.

## GENERATION XI.

Children of Ellis and Anna (Chancel) Starr.

656 George Ellis, b. Nov. 29, 1911.

**Maurice G. Starr**, (Gen. X, No. 594), b. March 17, 1886, at Rockville, Neb.; m. Jan. 8, 1908, at Warrensburg, Missouri, to Mary J. Hardin, b. April 2, 1891, at Knobnoster, Missouri.

Residence: Warrensburg, Missouri.

## GENERATION XI.

Children of Maurice G. and Mary (Hardin) Starr.

657 Maurice Franklin, b. April 18, 1909, at Warrensburg, Missouri.

658 Dorothy May, b. September, 1911.

**Percie B. Starr**, (Gen. X, No. 595), b. Sept. 13, 1887, at Rockville, Nebraska; m. June 15, 1907, at Eldorado, Kansas, to Walter Moore, b. Sept. 1884, at Sinclair, Ill.

Residence: McPherson, Kansas.

## GENERATION XI.

Children of Walter and Percie (Starr) Moore.

659 Charles Maurice, b. Sept. 23, 1908, at Sinclair, Illinois.

**Elizabeth Starr**, (Gen. X, No. 596), b. Sept. 6, 1890; m. Dec. 20, 1906, to Lola R. Nelson, b. 1887, at Warrensburg, Missouri.

#### GENERATION XI.

Children of Lola and Elizabeth (Starr) Nelson.

660 David, b. Jan. 20, 1908, at Leeton, Missouri.

661 William R., b. April 30, 1909, at Fayetteville, Mo.

**Emmagene Starr**, (Gen. X, No 598), b. Nov. 20, 1892; m. March 2, 1911, to Clarence Cox, of McPherson, Kansas.

#### GENERATION XI.

Children of Clarence and Emmagene (Starr) Cox.

662 Julia Miriam, b. July 1, 1912.

## CHAPTER XII.

### OHLER

**Jacob Ohler**, said by family tradition to have been the ancestor of that branch of the family indicated here, came, according to some of his descendants, from Scotland, and settled at Baltimore, Maryland.

**John Ohler**, (son of Jacob) moved to western Ohio, near Mansfield, and later migrated to Auglaize County.

**William Ohler**, (son of John), born June 17, 1831, in Richland County, Ohio; died June 21, 1906, at Unipolis, Ohio; married in 1853, to Martha Lusk, (daughter of Benjamin and Anna (Compton), Lusk), born Oct. 19, 1835, in Auglaize, County, Ohio; died April 18, 1907, at Lima, Ohio.

**James Oswell Ohler**, son of William and Martha (Lusk) Ohler, was born Sept. 27, 1859, in Hardin County, Ohio; m. Oct. 15, 1884, at Hamden, Ohio, to Clara M. Paine, (Gen. VIII, No. 163, Paine Family). Was a student of Ohio Wesleyan University where he was a member of the Chi Phi fraternity.

Graduated from the Cincinnati Law School in 1883, and in the same year began the practice of law in Lima, Ohio.

In 1888 he was elected City Solicitor of Lima, and has been for thirty years prominently identified with the business interests of Lima, dealing largely in real estate.

In 1889, he erected the Metropolitan Block on the corner of Main and North Streets and placed in it the first passenger elevator in Lima.

Through his mother, James O. Ohler is descended from the Compton family of Virginia, a short sketch of which follows:

## CHAPTER XIII.

### COMPTON

**Hugh A. Allen**, of Botetourt County, Virginia, married Anna Hobson, of Maryland. The Allen family were of English descent and were among the early settlers of Virginia.

**Jane Virginia Allen**, daughter of Hugh and Anna (Hobson) Allen, married William Compton, a son of John and Anna (McGuire) Compton, who settled first near Baltimore, Maryland, and later removed to Clear Fork, Tazewell County, Virginia.

**Anna Compton**, daughter of William and Jane (Allen) Compton, married Benjamin Lusk in Virginia, but later removed to Auglaize County, Ohio.

A genealogy of the Compton family is now being compiled which, it is said, will show a descent from William Compton, first Earl of Northampton, whose country seat was at Compton Wynnates, Warwickshire, England.

**Martha Lusk**, daughter of Benjamin and Anna (Compton) Lusk, born October 19, 1835, in Auglaize County, Ohio; died April 18, 1907, at Lima, Ohio; married 1853, to William Ohler, born June 17, 1831, in Richland Co., Ohio; died June 21, 1906, at Uniopolis, O.

## CHAPTER XIV.

### ROBY.

The Roby family first appears in Maryland in 1717, where in Calvert County, we find the name of "Mr. Jeffry Roby". One branch bought lands in Charles County, in 1750. Before that time they may have had long leases on the great manors—a very common practice as it was less expensive than obtaining grants. This being the case, having nothing but personal property they failed to make wills, so that it is very difficult to make connection between the various branches of the family then living in Charles County, and undoubtedly related.

The Tucker family is still more puzzling. The earliest will found was in Calvert County, Maryland, whence they spread all over the state, but it has been found impossible to trace them.

One family was found holding lands in Montgomery County, but they parted with them as the deeds prove, before 1780, and all trace of them is lost. One "Thomas Tucker Jr." held lands in Charles County, early in the eighteenth century.

The ancestry of Elizabeth Roby, wife of Lemuel Shepherd Paine, (Gen. VIII, No. 123, Paine Family), can be traced definitely to

**Richard Roby** (Gen. I, No. 1), of Trinity Parish, Charles County, Maryland. His will, probated May 10, 1801, leaves "to his wife Ann Roby, his whole estate, real and personal, she to be executor." The will was probated by Alexander Roby, Benjamin Roby and Elizabeth Roby.



**William Roby**, (Gen. II, No. 2), son of Richard and Ann Roby, married Susanna Dement, (daughter of William and Mary Dement) who was born, March 27, 1745, and died August 17, 1784. The Register of Trinity Parish, Charles County, gives the names of their children as follows:

- 3 George Dement, b. Dec. 25, 1764.
- 4 Charles, b. May 14, 1766.
- 5 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 18, 1768.
- 6 Townley, b. Jan. 1, 1770.
- 7 Katherine, b. Dec. 10, 1771.
- 8 Truman, b. Aug. 24, 1773.
- 9 Cornelius, b. Jan. 26, 1775.
- 10 Acquilla, b. Dec. 9, 1777.
- 11 Hezekiah, b. 1779.
- 12 Mary, b. Dec. 29, 1781.

**George Dement Roby**, (Gen. III, No. 3), eldest son of William and Susanna (Dement) Roby, removed to Montgomery County, Maryland; he was married, but the name of his wife is unknown. By a deed of gift recorded June 23, 1817, he names two of his children, John B. and Cassandra.

**John Basil Roby**, (Gen. IV, No. 13), son of George (Dement) Roby, married Elizabeth A. Woodgert, Jan. 6, 1814. The maiden name of Elizabeth Woodgert's mother was Charlotte Tucker and they were members of the Roman Catholic Church.

A curious incident occurred in this connection:

The Roby family, into which she married, was of the Protestant religion, and considerable opposition was made by both families to the marriage on account of religious differences.

It resulted, however, in the promise of John B. Roby to conform to the religion of his wife. In 1817, they

removed to Tarlton, Pickaway County, Ohio, where he united with the Methodist Episcopal Church.

Those were the days of the "Circuit Rider," as the pastor of that church was known in pioneer times, because of the number of charges belonging to each circuit, which he was obliged to visit in turn. During his absence, the "class leader" took his place and as far as possible assumed his responsibilities. A strong friendship existed between John Roby and his class leader, and together they labored long and hard to induce the wife of the former to abandon her church and ally herself with that of her husband.

This was eventually brought about by a dream in which Mrs. Roby saw herself standing with her mother in an open field beside a country "stile;" just over the fence, appeared the figures of her husband and his friend the "class leader."

Her mother, who had been holding her daughter's hand, released it, and bade her cross the stile and join her husband.

Being of a superstitious nature, she took this as an omen bidding her leave her own church and join that of her husband, which she did.

The children of John B. and Elizabeth (Woodgert) Roby were as follows:

- 14 Mary Ann.
- 15 George W.
- 16 Elizabeth.
- 17 Emily.
- 18 William Basil.
- 19 Martha.
- 20 Henrietta.
- 21 Matilda Amelia.

**Elizabeth Roby**, (Gen. V, No. 16), daughter of John B. and Elizabeth (Woodgert) Roby, was born May 16, 1820, at Tarlton, Ohio; married Lemuel Shepherd Paine, (See Paine Family, Gen. VII, No. 123).

Her father stated that he could trace his ancestry back to the coming of Lord Baltimore to Maryland, but in what way is unknown to us.

The following notes upon various members of the Roby family are given below, although the connection which existed between them is not known.

"Inventory of the estate of Mr. Jefry Roby late of this (Calvert) County by Adam Spence and Apfradon (?) Johnson. Amount £50, Oct. 30, 1704, (Annapolis Inventories for 1705, p. 284).

Ralph Roby and wife—from Cawood(————) land 1737. (Charles County Deeds B. No. 1, p. 177).

William Stewart sells to John Roby "Two Brothers" in Charles County, Nov. 12, 1750. (Ibid. Bk. Z (bet. 1744-52) p. 440.)

#### WILL OF WILLIAM ROBY

I, William, son of John Roby of Charles County, in the Province of Maryland &c. To wife Elizabeth land during widowhood, riding mare, side saddle and one third personal property. To son, John Arthur, all lands at death or marriage of his mother. To son Lawrence, saddle and gun. To daughter Ann, personal property. To dearly deloved children Ann, Lawrence, Elizabeth and John Arthur, remainder of estate save wife's thirds. To son Owen 1 shilling. To daughter Esther Copper, ditto. To daughter Mary Spear, ditto. To son William, ditto.

Made 2 Jan. 1775. Probated by James Russell, William Roby, son of William, Thomas Owen, March 25th 1775. (Charles County, Wills Book AE, No. 6, p. 239).

Ralph Roby and wife — from Cawood (unnamed) land 1737. (Charles County deeds, B. O. No. 1, p. 177).

William Stewart sells to John Roby "Two Brothers" in Charles County, 12 November, 1750. (Ibid. Bk. Z (bet. 1744-52) p. 440.

WILL OF WILLIAM ROBY.

William son of John Roby, of Charles County in the Province of Maryland &c. "To wife Elizabeth, land during widowhood, riding mare, side saddle and one third personal property.

To son John Arthur, all lands at death or marriage of his mother. To son Lawrence, saddle and gun. To daughter, Ann personal property. To dearly beloved children, Ann, Lawrence, Elizabeth and John Arthur, remainder of estate save wife's third. To son Owen 1 shilling. To daughter Mary Spear, one shilling. To son William, one shilling."

Made 2 January 1775. Probated by James Russell, William Roby, son of William, Thomas Owen, March 25 th, 1775. (Charles County Wills. Bk. AE. No. 6, p. 239.)

WILL OF JOHN NALLEY ROBY OF "TWO BROTHERS,"  
CHARLES COUNTY.

"To wife Elizabeth, part of "Two Brothers," two hundred acres and part of a tract bought of Joseph Philbert, 36 acres for natural life — and afterwards to son Frederic Roby. (Charles County Wills, Book AK, No. 11, p. 250).

To son Aquilla Roby land bought from John Arthur Roby at the fork of the two roads leading from the Chapel of Ease. To son Frederick Roby, negroes and personal property. To grandson John Nalley Roby, son of Thomas Roby, negro boy.

To wife eight negroes and all personal property and after her death to my children.

Son Thomas Roby Executor." Probated by William Roby, Joseph Roby, James Griffin, 8 December, 1794.

WILL OF RICHARD ROBY OF CHARLES COUNTY

"Leaves to wife Ann Roby whole estate, real and personal. She to be executor.

Probated by Alexander Roby, Benjamin Roby, Elizabeth Roby, 10 May, 1801." (Charles County Book A. L. No. 1, p. 4).

PETER ROBY'S ACCOUNT

Account of Michael Hines Roby by Peter Roby, late of Charles County, 18 Oct. 1738. (Charles County Administration accounts from 1738 to 1759, p. 8).

WILL OF MICHAEL HINES ROBY, FLANTER, CHARLES COUNTY

"To wife Elizabeth, one third of personal property, mare Fancy, and side saddle.

To son Thomas Roby all that land on the north side of Thompson's Branch. . part of a tract 'Hines Phancy,' 60 acres. "Hines Inspection 120 acres." If he should die without heirs, to son Robert Hines Roby. To son, John Taylor Roby all land south of Thompson's Branch. If he should die without heirs, to son Peter Roby. To children Peter Roby, Robert Hines Roby, Mary Roby, Ann Roby and Lydia Roby, other two thirds of personal property.

Wife Elizabeth, Executor." Made 5 January, 1750.

Probated by John Wadding, John Nalley Roby, Samuel Roby, 25th February, 1751.

Account of Benjamin Roby by Mary Roby widow. Inventory, £514. 4 S.

(Heirs) Widow and five children, John Roby, Elijah Roby, Verlinda Roby, Mary Ann Roby and Elanor Roby.

Among persons owing the estate were William Roby, John Nalley Roby, Samuel Roby, Thomas Roby, 5 July 1745. (Charles County Admis. Accounts for 1745, p. 182).

"Frederick Roby wills 'Two Brothers' to Henry Roberts for £30. Sarah his wife agrees, 6 July, 1802." (Charles County deeds. Book J. B. No. 5, p. 191.)

At request of John B. and Cassandra Roby, the following deed of gift is recorded 23 June, 1817:

"George Roby from natural affection gives to his children John B. and Cassandra Roby and also for their better support and livelihood, four horses, wagon harness, three feather beds, carpenter's tools, oats hay etc., and notes due from Cephas Tucker, \$250.; notes due from Cephas Tucker, \$158; Notes due from Erasmus Tucker, \$150."

Witnessed by H. Y. Harding, J. P. (Montgomery County deeds. Book T. T. p. 440).

January 6th, 1814; John Roby and Elizabeth A. Woodgert. (Montgomery County marriage licenses).

## CHAPTER XV.

### SHEPARD.

**Ralph Shepard**, (Gen. I, No. 1), b. 1603, in England; d. Sept, 11, 1693, at Charlestown, Massachusetts; m. in England to Thanksford———.

The following sketch is taken from the book entitled "Ralph Shepard, Puritan," by permission of the author, Mr. C. Sydney Shepard of New Haven, New York.

#### IN ENGLAND

With the exception of two or three facts, we know little about Ralph Shepard before his departure for America. He was born in 1603, and presumably passed his early days in England, plying his trade.

He was a tailor, and probably an officer in the "Drapers' Guild." It has been said that it takes nine tailors to make a man, but the slur is unjust. The first Lord Mayor of London was a draper, and membership in a guild in the seventeenth century was an honor. At that time the trades held a vastly different relation to the social life of England than they do at present; for citizenship of London was acquired after the time of Edward II., chiefly through the crafts. We may infer then, from Ralph's being a member of the Drapers' Guild, that he was also a citizen of London.

He must have been influenced by those troublous times in the reigns of James I and Charles, I when the people were struggling for political and religious liberty; for it was on the twenty-fourth of April, 1634, when Archbishop Laud was persecuting the non-conformists, that Ralph was summoned before the Court of High

Commissions. This was "An ecclesiastical court of very extensive jurisdiction, for the vindication of the peace and dignity of the church, by reforming, ordering and correcting the ecclesiastical state and persons, and all manners of errors, heresies, schisms, abuses, offences, contempts and enormities." The sentence pronounced against "Ralph Shepard of Limehouse, Midd," as he is called, is not given, but it is most probable that he left England on account of the sentence of the court.

At any rate, we know that a little more than a year later, he sailed for America. The last day of June, 1635, accompanied by his wife, Thanks, and daughter, Sara, he went aboard the "Abigail." She was bound for New England in charge of Robert Hachwell, master. Ralph's wife, according to the entry was twenty three, his daughter two, and he, himself, was twenty-nine. His age at any rate is not correct for we find by his tombstone and the Charlestown records that at this time, he must have been thirty-two. He was furnished, we learn further, with a certificate from the minister of Stepney parish.

According to well authenticated family tradition, the Shepards came from Stepney near London. Limehouse was then a hamlet in Stepney parish—St. Dunstan's in the East. It was from the minister of this parish that Ralph obtained his certificate. In 1730 Limehouse became the separate parish of St. Anne-Limehouse, now a part of London, and this district at present, densely populated, adjoins the East End.

Turning now to his history in America, the first mention that we find of Ralph Shepard is in the town records of Dedham. A company of people left Watertown to settle Dedham and it is said that he was in the former place. Savage says: "First sat down probably at Watertown," but by Farmer is called "of Weymouth." He was not at Weymouth till later. The Watertown



records show nothing, but as the early Dedham town meetings were held in Watertown, he was probably in the latter place for a time at least.

But prior even to 1642, he must have removed to Weymouth; for his son, Isaac, was born there on the twentieth of June, 1639, and his daughter Trial, on the nineteenth of December, 1641.

According to Savage "He was of Rehoboth perhaps in 1644," but it seems more probable that he never lived there.

Ralph Shepard was certainly at Malden during this decade. He was not one of the incorporators in 1649, but was concerned in the ordination of Mr. Mathews in 1650, as appears from a petition presented to the Court May 16, 1655. On February 10th, 1650 — "I Ralph was blessed with the birth of daughter" whom he named Thanks and some time in June, 1653, "with a son", whom he called Jacob.

#### AT CONCORD

Though apparently well established at Malden, Ralph Shepard sold his home and removed to Concord. His daughter, Triall, had married Walter Power at Malden, March 11th, 1660-1. In 1666, they were living at Concord; but when Ralph moved there, it is uncertain; though it seems probable about that time.

#### THE CLOSE OF LIFE

We have been able to catch but a glance here and there of Ralph Shepard and now eleven years more roll by in silence. Then all we find is the simple record of his death. He is buried in the old Bell Rock Cemetery in Malden; and over his grave stands a tombstone weatherbeaten with the storms of two centuries.

The hour-glass and cross-bones tell us that time does not tarry and that death so comes to all; while the wings

on either side of the skull suggest the hope of a blessed immortality. Below these symbols we read that "Ralph Shepard died aged ninety, September 11th, 1693."

But, though we are sure that he died just two hundred years ago, we can not be certain of the day of the month; for, according to the Charlestown records, it was a little earlier. There we find the following entry; "Ralph Shepard, aged ninety yeares, dyed August 20th, 1693."

The difference is slight, yet we should be better satisfied if the two records agreed. In those days, however, such mistakes were common. It may be that the tombstone was put up, and the inscription written from memory sometime after Ralph's decease — but this is only conjecture.

As Ralph's death is recorded at Charlestown and he was buried at Malden he must have lived at the former place, presumably at Charlestown-Mystic-Side, where Thomas Shepard lived. Ralph's advanced age would lead us to suppose that he was away from Concord on a visit only, and death overtook him unawares.

Another authority says of him:

Ralph Shepard, b. 1603, in England, emigrated to America in the "Abigail" (1635) with his wife "Thanks" and daughter "Sara," aged respectively "wife 23, daughter 2," located in Dedham Massachusetts, a plantation settled above the Charles river, and "attended the first meeting in 1636."

"At third town meeting, he and others petitioned for more land and asked to have the town named; which petition was partially granted, the town being named Dedham.

Ralph Shepard was the eighth named in the covenant. He attended twenty-one of the twenty-six town meetings; sold land in 1639, moved to Weymouth, where son Isaac, and daughter Trial were born in 1639 and 1641. Ralph Shepard was one of twenty who signed a compact for

instituting a government of nine men, probably the founding of Rehoboth; was appointed with Nicholas Bryan, "Viewer of fences" at Weymouth, Massachusetts, Feb. 9, 1645; was a "Ruling Elder" in the church at Malden, Massachusetts. Admitted "Freeman at Malden, Massachusetts, in 1651. Bought large farm of Lieut. Joseph Wheeler in Concord, of which he deeded, March 25, 1666, sixty acres to the three children of his son Isaac, who had been killed by the Indians.

## GENERATION II.

Children of Ralph and Thanklord Shepard.

2 Sarah, b. 1633, in England.

3 Thomas, b. 1632 or 1635, in America.

4 Isaac, b. June 20, 1639, at Weymouth, Mass.; m. Mary Smedley.

5 Trial, b. Dec. 19, 1641, at Weymouth, Mass.; m. Walter Powers.

6 Abraham, b. 1651, at Malden, Mass.; m. Judith Philbrook, daughter of John Sill.

7 Thanks, b. 1653, at Malden, Mass.; m. Peter Dill.

8 Jacob, b. 1653, at Malden, Mass.

9 John, b. 1660; d. Dec. 15, 1699; m. Sarah Globe.

10 Walter.

**Thomas Shepard**, (Gen. II, No. 3), b. 1632 or 1635, in America; d. Sept. 29, 1719 at Milton, Mass.; m. Nov. 19, 1658, at Malden, Mass., to Hannah Ensign, b. 1639; d. March 14, 1698, (daughter of Thomas Ensign of Scituate, who married Elizabeth Wilder of Hingham).

Because his birth record has never been discovered, some doubt has been expressed as to whether Thomas Shepard, (Gen. II, No. 3), was the son of Ralph, the emigrant ancestor.

However, there is no documentary evidence to the contrary; while there are several indications of value to

the genealogist, which confirm the belief that he was. One genealogist says: "The knowledge which we have of the intimate relations of Ralph Shepard's other children with Thomas counts for a good deal."

The fact that Thomas Shepard once lived in Malden, and named a son Ralph is considered good evidence that he was his son, or at least that there was a close relationship: Two records are in existence of the date of his birth; one that he was 48 in 1683, and the other his gravestone, which says he died in 1719, aged 87. He was commonly called, "Thomas Shepard, of Malden," though he lived both at Medford and Charlestown (Mystic Side). He left a will in which he mentions his son Ralph.

### GENERATION III.

Children of Thomas and Hannah (Ensign) Shepard.

11 Thomas, m. Hannah Blanchard, lived at Bristol, R. I. and East Haven, Conn.

12 Ralph, b. Jan. 4, 1665, at Milton, Mass.

13 John, m. May 26, 1690, to Persis Pierce; d. March 9, 1691.

14 David, lived at Dartmouth, Mass.

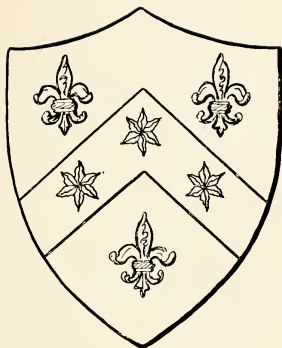
15 Jacob, b. at Medford, m. Mary Chickering.

16 Hannah, m. Joseph Blanchard.

17 Isaac, b. 1692, m. Rebecca Fuller; lived at Norton, Mass.

Residence: Milton and Brookline, Massachusetts.

**Ralph Shepard**, (Gen. III, No. 12), b. Jan. 4, 1665, at Milton, Mass; d. Jan. 4, 1721; m. Mary———.



*Sheppard.*



#### GENERATION IV.

Children of Ralph and Mary Shepard, (most, if not all, born in Brookline, Massachusetts).

- 18 Mary, b. Sept. 26, 1694.
- 19 Hannah, b. Jan. 6, 1696.
- 20 John, b. Feb. 14, 1698-9.
- 21 Ralph, b. May 26, 1700.
- 22 Nathaniel, b. 1705.
- 23 Sarah, b. Dec. 4, 1706-7.
- 24 Abigail, b. March 13, 1709-10.
- 25 Elizabeth, b. May 7, 1713-14.

Authority: Will of Ralph Shepard, Suffolk Probate, record No. 4601 or Libre 22, 569. The will of Ralph Shepard mentions another son, Thomas, who died in Canton, 1782, aged 74 years.

**Ralph Shepard**, (Gen. IV, No. 21), b. May 26, 1700, at Brookline, Mass.; d. May 22, 1765, at Douglass, Mass.; m. April 28, 1726, to Sarah Spur, (Spur Family, Gen. III, No. 3), bapt. Nov. 5, 1710, at Dorchester, Mass.; d. Dec. 31, 1799, at Douglass, Mass.

Residence: Ralph Shepard lived for a time at Milton, Mass.; then removed to Stoughton, Mass., where he is found as early as 1735. He is called a "Tanner" in several deeds. He removed later with his family to Douglass, Mass.

#### GENERATION V.

Children of Ralph and Sarah (Spur) Shepard.

- 26 Sarah, b. Jan. 31, 1727, at Milton, Mass.; m. Samuel Dudley.
- 27 Ann, b. March 31, 1730, at Stoughton, Mass.; d. June 17, 1730.
- 28 Ann, b. Oct. 20, 1731, at Stoughton, Mass.; m. Jan. 12, 1748, to William Dudley.

- 29 Lemuel, b. March 21, 1733-4 at Stoughton, Mass.  
30 Kingsley, b. March 27, 1736, at Stoughton, Mass.;  
d. Jan. 3, 1756, at Douglass, Mass.  
31 Elizabeth, bapt. July 16, 1738, at Stoughton,  
Mass; m. (1) Sept. 23, 1754, to Joseph Rider,  
m. (2)(intentions) April 14, 1766, to Roger Am-  
midown.  
32 Abigail, b. May 23, 1746, at Douglass, Mass.; m.  
Sept. 24, 1764, at Douglass, Mass., to David  
Paine. (intentions, Douglass Vital Records.)  
33 Simeon, b. Aug. 13, 1750, at Douglass, Mass.; m.  
1775, to Lois Morse.  
34 Levi, b. Oct. 28, 1754, at Douglass, Mass.  
35 Miriam, m. Robert Humes. (intentions Jan. 13,  
1759.

#### THE WILL OF RALPH SHEPARD.

(Original in possession of Arthur J. Dudley, Douglass,  
Mass).

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN, the 20th day of May,  
Annoque Dominis, 1765. I, Ralph Shepard, of Douglass,  
in the county of Worchester; In his majesties province  
of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England; Being aged  
and infirm and sickly of body; but of sound and perfect  
mind and memory, and knowing that through age and  
weakness of my nature, I have but a little while to live,  
and being desirous to settle what outward estate the  
Lord hath lent to me: Do make and ordain this my  
last will and testament, in manner and form following:  
hereby breaking all and every will and testament, word  
or writing.

First and principally, I commend my soul into the  
hands of Almighty God, my creator and redeemer, and  
body to the earth to be decently buried at the disposition  
of my executors hereinafter named:

First, I will that my just debts that I owe shall be



well and truly paid, by my executors, within the term of one year after my decease.

I do constitute and appoint my sons-in-law, William Dudley and Robert Humes, all of Douglass, to be executors to this my last will and testament, and if it shall please God that my well beloved wife Sarah, shall survive me, I will that she shall have the improvement of one third of all my estate, during her life in the world, and to be disposed of at her discretion: That is to say, after paying my just debts, and funeral charges, and the legacies named. To my eldest daughter, Sarah Dudley, I give five shillings, and the reason why I give no more to my daughter Sarah, is because she has already her full share of my estate.

To my daughter, Ann Dudley, I give six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence lawful money.

To my daughter Elizabeth Rider, I give six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence lawful money.

To my daughter Miriam Humes, I give six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence lawful money.

To my daughter Abigail Paine, I give thirteen pounds, six shillings and eight pence lawful money.

To my son, Simeon, I give two thirds of my estate, after paying out the debts and funeral charges and legacies before mentioned, to be paid by my executors as soon as they can make sale of such a quantity of land as they think sufficient to pay the debts and legacies.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal, the day and year above-said. Signed and sealed by Ralph Shepard to be his last will and testament in presence of us.

JEREMIAH WHITING.  
JOSHUA FAIRBANKS.

RALPH SHEPARD.

WORCESTER COUNTY, MASS. REGISTRY OF PROBATE.

Volume 53, p. 135.

The inventory of Ralph Shepard of Douglass, deceased, was taken by Benjamin Wales, Robert Smith and Joshua Fairbanks, July 22, 1765. Widow Sarah Shepard was appointed as administratrix July 29, 1765.

Simeon Shepard is mentioned as an only son.

WORCESTER COUNTY MASS., REGISTRY OF DEEDS.

Volume 57, p. 363.

Samuel Dudley and Sarah his wife, William Dudley and Anna his wife, Roger Ammidown Jr. and Elizabeth his wife, Robert Humes and Miriam his wife, David Paine and Abigail his wife, all of Douglass, sell to William Jennison of Mendon for 15£. 10 shillings, a certain tract of improved land with a barn standing thereon lying in Douglass, containing fifteen acres more or less, being the whole of our right title and interest in all Ye realestate where our late honored father Ralph Shepard, late of Douglass died seized and possessed of, except ye widow's dower after her decease.

Dated 27 August, 1766; Recorded 20 August, 1767.

## CHAPTER XVI.

### SPUR.

**Robert Spur**, (Gen. I, No. 1), b. April 21, 1661; d. Jan. 16, 1738-9; m. Oct. 24, 1684, to Elizabeth Tileston, (No. 10, Tileston Family), b. March 29, 1666; d. July 27, 1738.

Authority: Commes Report, Vol. 21, pp. 7 and 138; 100, 10 and 137.

Services: "Deputy to the General Court, in 1720, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724," (Province Laws, Vol. 10, pp. 4, 103, 156, 284, 430). "Major in Port Royal Expedition, (2nd regiment), 1707," (Province Laws, Vol. 8, p. 690); called "Lieutenant Colonel," 1720; (Vol. 10, p. 4); called "Colonel," 1722, 1724; (Vol. 10, pp. 210, 467).

### GENERATION II.

Children of Robert and Elizabeth (Tileston) Spur.

**Thomas Spur**, (Gen. II, No. 2), b. May 12, 1687, at Milton, Mass.; d. Oct. 8, 1767, at Canton, Mass.; m. Nov. 17, 1709, to Elizabeth Kingsley, b. Sept. 2, 1689, (daughter of John and Abigail (Leonard) Kingsley, No. 4, Leonard Family).

Authority: (1) Commes Report, Vol. 21, p. 33; (2) History of Canton, p. 63; (3) Milton Records, p. 72; (4) Milton Records, p. 42.

**Sarah Spur**, (Gen. III, No. 3), bapt. Nov. 5, 1710, at Dorchester, Mass.; d. Dec. 31, 1779; m. April 28, 1726, to Ralph Shepard, (No. 21, Shepard Family).

Authority: (1) Dorchester Church Records, p. 222; (2) Douglass Vital Records, p. 185; (3) Milton Records, p. 168.

## CHAPTER XVII.

### LEONARD.

To William A. Leonard, Bishop of Ohio, we owe a very comprehensive history of the Leonard family covering many years of research.

Bishop Leonard has visited the early homes of the Leonards, both in America and England, and descendants of the Leonard family will find much that is both interesting and instructive in his book, "Stephen Banks Leonard" printed for private circulation in 1909.

We are greatly indebted to the author for permission to make the following extracts from his valuable work:

"The name shows Saxon origin and was spelled in the sixth century as now, "Leonard."

Among the oldest families of Saxon origin in Kent were the Leonards; with the principal line the easier method of spelling the name, Lennard, was adopted as far back as the reign of Henry VI, but members of the same family preserved the ancient form of Leonard. The name is found some twelve hundred years ago among "the forest smiths" of Germany and spelled Leonard, which is the old German of the sixth century.

The significance is "lion hearted" from Leo, or Leon and ard. After the Saxon invasion of England, some of the Leonards, workmen in metals, left the continent, and settled in Kent and Sussex, among the iron hills.

In the course of time, as these mines proved unproductive, great inducements were offered to laborers skilled in the business, to remove to the western parts of England on the borders of Wales.

The Domesday Book of 1086, mentions the existence

of iron works at this time in the countries of Somerset, Gloucester, Hereford, and other counties adjacent to the Welsh country.

It was from the iron-mining districts of Monmouthshire, in Wales, that the branch of the Leonard family came who settled in the New England colonies between 1625-50, and continued in the vicinity of Boston, the hereditary business of their ancestors.

During the fourteenth century, King Edward III. greatly encouraged the iron industry, and old Sussex and Kent became again the principal seat of the iron manufacture in Great Britain.

It is to these counties that the Leonards trace back their pedigree to landed property holders, and titled nobility. In fact, the family are said to have descended in two lines from Edward III, through two of his sons, John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, and his youngest son, Thomas Plantagenet, Duke of Gloucester.

The name is found spelled two ways, Leonard and Lennard, but the coats of arms borne by all of them were the same, and early members of the family used both forms of orthography.

The title of rank was not brought into the family till the latter part of the sixteenth century and then by Margaret Fynes (or Fienes) sister and heir of Gregory, Lord Dacre.

Among the first found on record of the Leonard name, who attained to noted distinction, and transmitted a valuable estate, was George Leonard, Esq., who lived in the time of Henry VI, A. D. 1422-62.

The following pedigree is taken from "The Families of Lennard and Barrett," published in 1908, by Thomas Barrett-Lennard of Norwich, England.

#### LEONARD PEDIGREE.

- 1 George Lennard, m. Matilda of Kent, time of Henry VI.
- 2 John Lennard, m. Anne, daughter of J. Bird of Middlesex.
- 3 John Lennard, m. Catherine, daughter of T. Weston of Chepstral.
- 4 John Lennard, b. 1508; d. 1590; m. Elizabeth, daughter of W. Harman of Ellam.
- 5 Samson Lennard, m. Hon. Margaret Fynes, Baroness Dacre.

The third John Lennard, son of John and Catherine (Weston) Lennard, may be regarded as the founder of the Lennard family; one which for the next hundred years, was to hold a somewhat prominent position from its alliances and possessions, and also from the fact that it represented the ancient Barony of Dacre, which was held by Lennards from 1612 until 1788.

John was no doubt ambitious and not content to remain inactive until such time as he should inherit his father's property and to spend his life in the obscure position of a country squire.

He possessed great shrewdness and tact; and these qualities, combined with perseverance caused him not merely to attain distinction in his profession and considerable riches, but also to put him on terms of friendship with some of the leading men of the day.

He was no doubt not unfrequently present at the Queen's court, as during one of her journeys through Kent she recognized him at Dartford and addressed him by name.

His son Sampson Lennard, left a very interesting account in manuscript of the life of his father, John Lennard.

His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of William Har-

man of Ellam, Crayford, Kent, whose will was proved in 1547, by his wife Margaret, daughter of Sir John Butler.

William Harman was son of Henry, also of Ellam, clerk to the Crown of Henry VII; His will was proved in 1502.

John Lennard had three sons, Sampson, Benjamin and Samuel, and five daughters, Mary, Timothea, Rachael, Elizabeth and Anne.

Benjamin was admitted a member of Lincolns Inn, 1576.

Samuel was always spoken of as Sir Samuel, so he was presumably knighted, and he died on the 1st of April, 1618, at the home of his mother-in-law, Lady Swaney.

The marriages which John Lennard's daughters contracted are as follows:

Mary married (1) Guildford Waldingham; (2) Sir Thomas Gresham.

Thimothea, m. Sir Walter Covert of Slangham, Sussex.

Rachael married Edward Nevill, afterwards Lord Abergavenny.

Elizabeth married Sir Francis Euse, Chief Justice of North Wales.

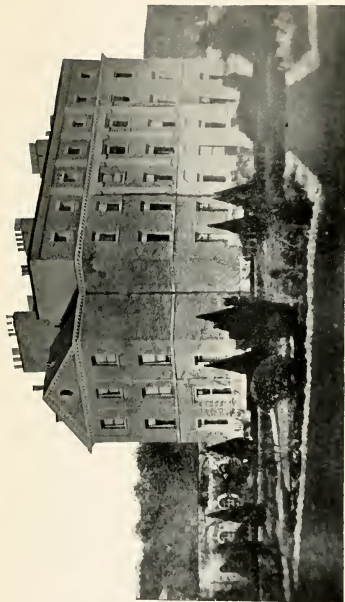
Anne married Sir Marmaduke Darrell, cofferer to James I.

Sampson, as before stated, married Margaret Fynes, Baroness Dacre.

An account of the Lennard family prepared by the 29th Lord Dacre, is included by Mr. Thomas Barrett-Lennard in his book and is as follows:

"The family which for a long time held rank amongst those of the first note in Kent, was, as appears by the books in the Heralds office, and other authentic evidences, settled in Chevening in that county as early as King Henry the Sixth's time, when George Lennard was then living there" In support of this statement he cited





CHEVENING, KENT, ENGLAND; HOME OF JOHN LENNARD



several authorities, none of whom, however, mentions at what period this George lived.

A Mr. Ebenezer Leonard (died 1894) of Boston, U. S. A., a very diligent antiquary, said he had discovered a John Lennard of Chepsted in 1440, who was the father of this George, and was probably born in the end of the fourteenth century, but he gives no reference to where he found him mentioned.

While on the subject of this Mr. Ebenezer Leonard I may mention that he was a member of a family in America, who for more than two hundred years have maintained a tradition that they are descended from the Lennards of Chevenning.

At the time of the war of Independence they remained loyal to England and one of them is said to have fitted out a small "fleet" at his own expense, to fight for the Crown.

In 1770, George Leonard, a colonel in the Royal American Guards, visited in England and had several interviews with Thomas, Lord Dacre, both at Belhus, and Bretton Street.

The latter placed his family muniments at his guest's disposal with every wish that he would be able to prove his relationship with him, as he would have greatly preferred that his title should descend to one of his own name than to one of his mother's descendants by her second marriage.

These American Leonards believe that they are descended from Samson Lennard of Chevenning or from his cousin Sampson Lennard the herald, who was the son of William, brother of John of Chevenning, and was a somewhat distinguished member of the College of Heralds and attained to the rank of "Bluemantle". Many of his "visitations" and other heraldic writings remain. He died 1628."

It is generally supposed, however, that the American

family of Leonard, is descended from Samson Leonard of Chevenning, Kent, who was born about 1545, and married Margaret Fynes, Baronness Dacre in her own right.

Sampson Lennard died 1615, aged 71 years. His wife died in 1611, aged 70 years. He was a member of Parliament in 1614.

Fine engravings of the costly tombs of John Lennard, his son Samson, and the residences of members of the family, are given in Hasted's History of Kent.

The following pedigree is taken from the book, entitled "Stephen Banks Leonard," compiled by Bishop Leonard of Ohio.

LEONARD LINE.

(English).

- 1 John Lennard, of Knole, Kent., born 1479, died 1556.
- 2 John Lennard, son of John, born 1508, died 1590.
- 3 Samson Lennard, son of John, 11th Baron Dacre; born 1545; died 1615; married Lady Margaret Fynes, Baroness Dacre (sister of Gregory, 10th Baron Dacre), died, 1611.
- 4 Sir Henry Lennard, son of Samson; 12th Baron Dacre, born 1569; married Lady Chrysogna, daughter of Sir Richard Baker of Sissinghurst, Kent.
- 5 Richard Lennard, son of Henry; 13th Baron Dacre, seated at Chevenning, died 1630; married (1) Lady Anne, daughter of Sir Arthur Throckmorton, of Paulers Perry, Northampton; married (2) Dorothy, daughter of Dudley, Lord North.
- 6 Thomas Leonard of Pontipool, Wales, younger son of above, and brother of Francis, 14th Baron



JOHN LEONARD, KNOLE, KENT.  
1479-1556



Dacre. (James and Henry Leonard (and possibly another brother John) sons of Thomas Leonard came to America and settled in Mass., first in Lynn and later in Taunton. They established the first iron works in America at Sangers, near Lynn).

- 7 James Leonard, son of Thomas Leonard, of Pontipool, Wales, born in Great Britain, came to America 1645, was not living in 1691. "Margaret, was step mother to all his children." James Leonard (Generation 7) is later referred to as Gen. 1 No. 1, of the Leonard Family in America.

From Hasteds "History of Kent", we learn that extensive iron works existed in Kent, (in vicinities of Chevenning and West Wickham seats of Lennards).

These works gradually died out, and Queen Elizabeth was one who urged persons acquainted with the iron business to go to Monmouthshire.

This may account for Leonards of Kent and Sussex going to Monmouthshire to manage iron works.

#### HURSTMONCEAUX CASTLE.

This magnificent castle became the home of the Lennards, Lord Dacre, upon the marriage of Samson Lennard, Esq., to Margaret Fienes, Baroness Dacre, and remained in possession of their descendants for four generations.

It was originally the property of a noble family named De Herst; In the year 1200, it passed into the hands of Maleran De Herst, who assumed the sur name of Monceaux; Maude de Monceaux, grand-daughter of Maleran, married Sir John De Fienes, and the manor of Hurstmonceaux passed to the family of Fienes.

Their descendant, Sir Roger de Fienes, began in 1440, to build the magnificent Hurstmonceaux Castle.

Sir Roger was succeeded by his son Richard, who married Joan, daughter and heir of Thomas Lord Dacre, and was in her right, declared Baroness Dacre, in 1458.

Their descendant, Margaret, Baroness Dacre, married Sampson Lennard Esq. of Chevening, Kent, who became eleventh Baron Dacre.

Sampson Lennard and his wife "lived much at Hurstmonceaux where they were remarkable for their noble house-keeping and splendid hospitality."

The castle measured 206 x 214 feet and was entirely surrounded by a moat. The interior consisted of numerous suites of rooms, courts, and galleries; upon many of the windows was painted the wolf-dog—the ancient supporter of the arms of the families of Fienes and Lennard. Hurstmonceaux, says one writer, formed a most important link between the fortified castle of the Mediaeval period and the palatial manor house of later days. "A noble composition which deserves the attentive study of the architect, the details being sufficiently ornamented to give an air of richness without impairing the character of boldness and strength proper to a castle. Horsfield says that "in the days of its glory, the castle had as many windows as there are days in the year, and as many chimneys as there are weeks."

As we have seen, Richard Lennard became 13th Baron Dacre. He was twice married and by his first wife had four sons; Francis, who became 14th Baron Dacre, Henry, Thomas and Richard.

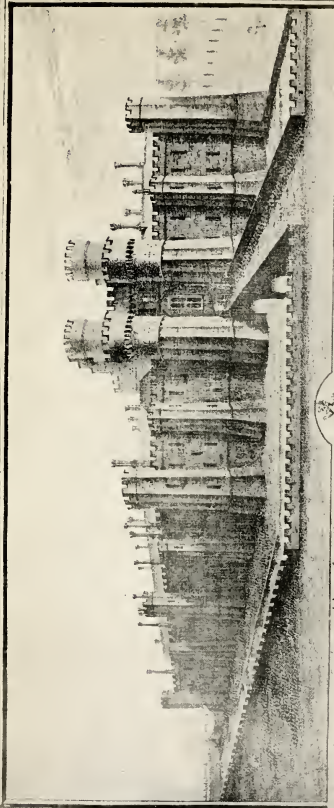
Richard died young, and by his second wife he had three children, Richard, Anne and Katherine.

Bishop Leonard, in his book, reproduces a picture of two handsome boys, which was painted by Sir Peter Leby (Pontypool). It is thought to represent the lads Henry and James Leonard, who later emigrated to America.

The original hangs on the walls of "Belhus," in Avely,



THE SOUTH-WEST VIEW OF HURSTMONCEY-CASTLE, IN THE COUNTY OF SUSSEX.



J. Francis Ware Taylor Esq

Prospect as above



Printed by J. Francis Ware Taylor Esq  
at the Office of the Sussex Advertiser  
No. 11, St. James's Street, London



Sussex, the home of Sir Thomas Barrett-Lennard, and came from Pontypool.

Thomas Lennard, son of Francis, became 15th Baron Dacre, and was also created Earl of Sussex; He became financially embarrassed and was forced to sell Hurstmonceaux Castle, which thus passed out of the Lennard family. Until 1777, it was "the most perfect and regular castellated mansion in the Kingdom."

About that time, the roof was taken down and the interior demolished by the owner, who used the materials in the construction of a modern manor house. The ancient tapestry, furniture and carvings were sold at public auction. Hurstmonceaux Castle is still said to be the most beautiful ruin in England.

#### LEONARDS AND IRON WORKS IN ENGLAND.

(By permission of Bishop W. A. Leonard).

The earliest account we have of the identification of the later English Leonards with iron work is found in the state calendars.

Richard Leonard, Lord Dacre, lived at Hurstmonceaux in 1617.

In December, 1620, upon inquiry as to who had paid the contribution to the Palatinate, Lord Dacre said that "he had done so;" and on March 26, 1626, there is execution of a grant to Richard, Lord Dacre, Thomas Letsome and Nicholas Page, of a privilege for making steele for 14 years invented and perfected by Letsome, by the charge of Lord Dacre and assistance of Page being the first inventor thereof. In the Hurstmonceaux household account book, there is an incidental reference to a "steale forge" which was probably near that castle and possibly the scene of these attempts to become successful "iron masters."

We know that there was an iron working on the estate

nearly a hundred years earlier in 1574, as a return was made of the owners of iron works in the counties of Surrey, Sussex and Kent; and amongst these there is this entry:

"The Lord Dacres, 1 forge, 1 furnace, in Buckholdt in the hands of Jeffreys.

(See "The Families of Barrett and Leonard" p. 256).

With an inherited inclination and taste for the iron industry it was natural that the first Leonards who emigrated to the American colony should undertake this useful vocation, and we may look with some interest at the record of their endeavors in Massachusetts.

#### THE LEONARDS AND THEIR IRON WORKS IN MASSACHUSETTS COLONY.

In 1551, there are entries in the Lynn account book of monies paid to James Leonard for work rendered.

A brass furnace or foundry, and a refinery forge were established there as early as May 1645, and it was the first successful attempt, we are informed, to make "Barr Iron" in this country.

These works were established by Adam Harokes in 1630. Henry Leonard came to this country with his brother James, and they were skilled workmen in iron, and this name is the most noted in the annals of the New England iron industry. A common saying is "Where you can find iron works, there you can find a Leonard."

The next iron enterprise in New England was located in the town or township of Taunton, Mass., two miles from the city of Taunton.

At a town meeting at Taunton, held October 21, 1652, "it was agreed and granted by the town to the said Henry and James Leonard and Ralph Russell, free consent to come hither and join with certain of our inhabitants to set up a bloomery on Two Mile River." The Leonards contributed by their skill as iron-masters

towards making this enterprise a success, and it long continued in a prosperous condition.

Thomas Leonard, and his brother James Leonard succeeded their father in the works and the family name was connected with the Taunton forge for many generations.

Thomas Leonard became manager and so continued until his death in 1713. Bar iron was made directly from the ore. The hammers and other heavy machinery for the Taunton bloomery came from abroad. The works made from twenty to thirty tons annually, averaging about \$100 a ton of our currency.

A few years ago the old buildings were demolished and the foundation walls alone remain of the ancient Taunton iron works of 224 years—the oldest successful iron manufactory in New England.

The Whittington iron works on Mill River were built by James Leonard senior "forgeman" in 1670. These works embraced "a bloomerie with one hearth."

Mr. Leonard's three sons Joseph, Benjamin and Urich, having served in the Taunton iron works at the "refining and bloomerie" trade worked the forge. They had also a grist mill at the same place. This was the location of James Leonard's iron works. James Leonard died in 1691. The Whittington bloomery was continued by his sons and their successors for more than a hundred years.

#### KING PHILIP

Having established their forge on the banks of the Two Mile River, the wisdom and kindliness of the Leonards was made evident by the relationship which soon ripened into a close friendship with the Indian King, Philip, head of the Pequot tribes; the result being that later on, a contract was made between the King and the Leonards, in which it was agreed that the Indians would guard and protect the rights and interests of this

family in the future. This condition of things lasted for many years: King Philip prevented the property and lives of the Leonards from being destroyed during the Indian uprisings, (and these kind services were reciprocated) and there are several interesting anecdotes relating to this situation.

One is, that the niece of King Philip, a squaw, named Betty, when both families of the Leonards were stricken with typhoid fever, gathered herbs, prepared and administered the medicine and nursed the sick ones back to health. She refused the wampum and other recompense, but she did accept as a present a pretty red cloak, and in it she said she wished to be buried.

When the great Indian chief ordered Taunton and the vicinity to be burned, he stipulated that the Leonard farms must not be disturbed. At their forge, he had his tomahawks and arrow-heads made.

Later on, when King Philip was killed and his head was cut off, it was buried in the cellar of the Leonard house.

In 1901, a reunion of the descendants of the Taunton Leonards was called in the city of Taunton. A large number met, and formed an association, adopted a constitution and by-laws, and prepared for the development of archives and publications which should bear upon the history of the family. Already they have accumulated an unusual amount of material; and having under their control the manuscript form compiled by the late Elisha C. Leonard, of New Bedford, when that is published we shall feel that the records of the clan have been scientifically and thoroughly arranged and perpetuated.

Through the courtesy of Mr. James Seaver, secretary of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton Massachusetts, the writer was permitted to copy the following letters. The first, written in Salem, Jan. 25 1851, and signed Joseph E. Sprague, is addressed to Hon. Francis

Baylies of Taunton, author of the "Memoirs of Plymouth Colony." and a descendant of the Leonards.

The Rev. William McKinstry who is mentioned in the first letter, was the son of Dr. William McKinstry and his wife Priscilla, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Leonard, pastor of the First Church in Plymouth, Massachusetts, She was the niece of Hon. George Leonard, of Norton, and cousin of Daniel Leonard, loyalist, of Taunton, subsequently Chief Justice of Bermuda.

Dr. William McKinstry was also a loyalist and left Taunton with his family and died in Boston, March 25, 1776. His family sailed for Halifax. His son, Rev. William McKinstry, entered the naval service of Great Britain: In an engagement with an American privateer in 1776, he lost his right hand and then became an Episcopal clergyman and it was about this time, we judge from the letters, that he visited Lady Dacre as a relative.

SALEM, JAN. 25, 1851.

MY DEAR SIR:-

I take the liberty to inclose you a biographical sketch which I drew two years since of the House of Leonard White, and to ask you what you know of the the descent of the Leonards from Lord Dacre—.

I supposed it was unquestionable until I found my sketch republished in the genealogical register with that part omitted, and some of the family wrote me, questioning the fact.

I will tell you my authority;

Mr. Leonard White, grandson of the Rev. Leonard of Plymouth, and his sister, Mrs. Bailey Bartlett, (the mother of both my wives) always spoke of it as an unquestionable fact.

They said also that the male line in England being extinct, the title was offered to Judge Daniel Leonard

of Bermuda, but as it was an empty title, without an estate, he would not accept it.

My wife has a small miniature which we have always supposed was Lady Dacre. Rev. William McKinstry, likewise a grandson of Mr. N. Leonard, was settled in England as an Episcopal clergyman, and he received great attention from Lady Dacre as a relative.

Was Col. Samuel White, the grandfather of Mrs. Brown, connected with my family, the Whites of Haverhill—.

Our ancestor William White of Haverhill, was the first settler of Haverhill, and the Indian deed of the town was given to him. He had one son, John. That son left twelve children, from one of whom James descended, and from another, John, my wife descended.

Three of the family married Philip's. In another family, Leverett Sattonstall & James H. Dieneson descended.

Excuse liberty I take,  
And believe me with great respect,  
JOSEPH E. SPRAGUE.

NORTHAMPTON, 17 DEC., 1851.

HON. FRANCIS BAYLIES:

MY DEAR SIR:-

Without the honor of your acquaintance, though a native of the same country with you, I beg to obtrude a little upon your attention, touching matters of family and ancestral history. I am led to this by a note appended to Mr. Deane's "Genealogical Memoirs" of the Leonard family" announcing that you have in preparation a genealogy of the Norton Leonards.

As I was born in the east parish of Attleboro, and spent my years of boyhood there, I heard much of Judge Leonard of Norton,— of his immense wealth, his exten-



sive estate, his park of deer, his tenants, his hired men, and his whims with them.

I used to see him often passing through Attleboro on his way to Providence and heard of his aristocratic feelings and habits, I often passed his mansion during my thirteen years residence at South Weymouth, and am prepared to feel an interest in your forthcoming publication.

We genealogists (potato diggers they call us) are disinterested and disposed to sympathize in every such undertaking, especially in memoirs of distinguished families like that of the Leonards.

Mr. Deane gives the tradition, the truth of which has been doubted by some, that the Leonards settled at Reynham, are descended from the Leonards, Lord Dacre.

You, doubtless, have seen the genealogy of the Leonards, compiled by George Leonard, a tory of the Revolution, which shows such a descent from that noble house.

Mr. Dexter M. Leonard, 23 Federal street, Providence, showed me a copy of the chart made out by George Leonard, which he obtained from J. B. H. Leonard, who resides in or near Providence, and who graduated at Brown's University, in 1814.

The proof of the noble descent of the Leonards of our county of Bristol is not within my sphere of research or means of knowledge, but I have traced the descent of the Lennards, Lord Dacre, from William the Conqueror, through King Edward III, and from that monarch through two of his sons, John of Gaunt, and Thomas Plantagenet.

King Edward III, was in the tenth generation from William the Conqueror, reckoning both in the series, and Thomas Barrett Leonard, the last Lord Dacre who bore the name of Lennard, was in the 23rd generation from the conqueror.

Thomas was the XV Baron Dacre. The genealogy

from the Conqueror, I compiled from the genealogy of Washington by F. N. Givelt Mapleson Esq. in his "Three books of Heraldry," a new edition of which will appear about Christmas from the press of John Wiley, New York.

That from King Edward III, I compiled from Nieveles's "Peerage" and a list of the Kings of England.

A son of Samuel G. Drake of Boston, has been at my house and has copied the genealogy from my manuscript and he promised me that he would show the same to Mr. William R. Deane. I compiled it with considerable care and labor, but should be glad to have any deficiency supplied and any error corrected.

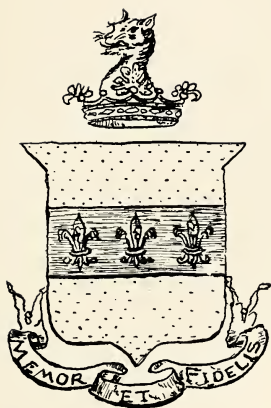
Mr. Deane expressed a doubt as to the ground of Charles T. Rupers succession to the barony of Dacre.

Nicholas calls him Trevor Charles Ruper, and states that he was half-nephew of Thomas Barret Lennard, and was his heir. Thomas dying sine prule. Thomas inherited the barony from his mother Anne Leonard, whose first husband was Richard Barrett Lennard, who was not a baron. Anne, his wife was daughter and heir of Thomas Lennard, XIV Lord Dacre, who died without male issue.

Anne, Baroness Dacre, married for her second husband Henry Ruper, VIII Baron Teynham, to whom she was third wife, and had by him two sons; Charles who married Gertrude, daughter of John Trevor and second Henry, killed in a duel.

Charles Ruper, ob. vita nietris, and the barony devolved upon his son, Trevor Charles Ruper, who dying, sine prule, the barony descended on his sister and heir Gertrude, wife of Thomas Brand Esq.

She, dying in 1819, the barony devolved on her son Thomas Brand the present Baron Dacre, and Baron Multon of Gillesland. So the blood of the Lennards runs in his veins. Doubtless the present Lord Dacre has the



Leonard



family record from which proof of the descent of the Leonards of Reynham, from that noble house could be obtained, if such is their descent.

I hope you will be successful in all your researches, and I am glad of the prospect that the history of a highly distinguished New England family is to be conserved for the information of this and future generations.

I am, Dear Sir,

Very respectfully yours,

WILLIAM TYLER

Description of Leonard coat of arms. (American).

Arms- Or (Gold) on a fesse.

Azure (blue) three fleur-de-lis.

Argent (silver).

Crest; cut of a ducal coronet or a legers head argent.

Motto—"Memor et Fidelis"—(Mindful and faithful).

Description of Lennard (Lord Dacre) coat of arms.

Arms-Or, on a fesse gules (red) three fleur-de-lis on the first or field.

Crest-cut of a ducal coronet, or a legers head argent.

Motto—"Pour Bien Desirer."—(Paid Careful) (as desired) (Settled) (Take Care).

Authenticated by Tiffany of New York.

GENEALOGICAL MEMOIR OF THE LEONARD FAMILY

BY WILLIAM REED DEANE, MEMBER OF

N. E. H. & G. SOCIETY.

(From Vol. V. New England Historical and Genealogical Register).

"It is now about sixty years since Rev. Perry Fobes, L. L. D., Pastor of the Congregational Church in Raynham, furnished for the Massachusetts historical collections, an account of the Leonard family; particularly of its longevity, promotion to office, and attachment to the

iron manufacture. In his parish was the location of that family. There they built their forge. There they erected their first dwelling; and there passed the eventful scenes of their transactions and intercourse with the Indians; particularly with King Philip, that famous and warlike chieftain of the red man.

The account of Dr. Fobes concerning the Leonard family is believed to be the first family genealogy of any considerable extent printed in New England. Two generations have passed since Dr. Fobes' article was written, and now another individual similarly connected with the family undertakes to continue the account to the present period. The brothers who first came to New England, are stated by Mr. Fobes to have been from Pontypool, County of Monmouth, Wales. Pontypool is situated between two hills on a rivulet called the Avon: it is about twelve miles from Newport, the nearest harbor; this place was celebrated for its working of iron at an early date.

The Leonards had undoubtedly some claim to the ownership of iron works at Bilston County, Stafford, England. Dr. Fobes states that the forge at Raynham, Massachusetts, was the first erected in America. This statement is evidently incorrect: at Lynn and Braintree forges were established at an earlier date. James and Henry Leonard were connected with them, but finally settled at Raynham, where they built the first iron works in the old Colony. At that time, the proprietors of the iron works at Lynn and Braintree had a monopoly by grant of this business for the Massachusetts Colony. Their neighbors of the Plymouth Colony were also desirous to establish works of this kind and "It was agreed and granted by the town to the said Henry Leonard and James Leonard, his brother, and Ralph Russell, free consent to come hither and join with certain of our



FIRST IRON FORGE, AT TAUNTON, MASS.





inhabitants to set up a bloomery work on the "Two Mile River."

The "Bloomery" according to this agreement was erected; and the iron manufacture extensively and prosperously pursued. The forge at Raynham was the great joint stock company of that vicinity and period. For several generations are found on the probate and other records from "father to son," of "my share" or "shares in the iron works" as transmitted from father to son or other heirs of the succeeding generations. These works were undoubtedly very profitable.

Henry Leonard who, with his brother James, established the forge at Taunton (now Raynham) was at Lynn in 1655 and 1668 and afterwards carried on the works at Rowley Village, which place he left early in 1674; and at that time, or soon after, went to New Jersey, establishing the iron manufacture in that state. Henry's sons Samuel, Nathaniel, and Thomas, contracted to carry on the works at Rowley Village, after their father had left, but undoubtedly soon followed him to New Jersey, where numerous and highly respected descendants are now living, and where generation after generation of this branch of the family, it is believed to the present day have been more or less interested in their favorite pursuit—the manufacture of iron.

Hon. Stephen B. Leonard, M. C. 1835-7 and 1839-41, is said to be of that family.

The Leonards were interested in the iron works at Lynn, Braintree, Rowley Village, and Taunton; and at a later date, in those at Canton, so that the observations where you can find iron works, there you will find a Leonard has been almost literally verified. They were probably interested in most, if not all, of the iron works established in this country within the first century after its settlement, and it is a remarkable fact that the iron manufacture has continued successively, and generally

very successfully, in the hands of the Leonards or their descendants, down to the present day. Their old forge has been in constant use for very nearly two hundred years, and is now (Oct. 1851) in the full tide of successful operation.

The old Colony Iron Company at Squabetty on Taunton Great River, is carried on by descendants of James Leonard.

The old Leonard House which stood but a few rods from the forge was pulled down a few years since. A part of this house was probably built as early as 1670, although the vane upon it had stenciled or cut into it the year 1770. It had been occupied by the family down to the seventh generation, and the spot with modern dwellings is now owned and occupied by the eighth. At the time the old home was demolished, it was probably the oldest dwelling in New England, if not in the country.

(Note. The oldest dwelling now standing in New England, is supposed to be the home, lately occupied by the Leonard family in Norton). It was apparently modeled after an English fashion of the eighteenth century with some modifications proper for defence against the Indians.

This home in its first rude form, was, with another, kept constantly garrisoned during Philip's war. In the cellar, under this house, was deposited for a considerable time, the head of King Philip: for it seems that even Philip himself shared the fate of kings. He was decolated and his head carried about and shown as a curiosity by one Alderman, the Indian who shot him. It is greatly to be regretted that this ancient Gothic structure was not suffered to remain as a kind of castellated curiosity, a monumemtal memento telling in silent but expressive eloquence to future generations, the story of the thrilling scenes by which it was surrounded and through which it had passed.

It has been said that the Leonards are of the family



FIRST HOME OF JAMES LEONARD, AT TAUNTON, MASS.



of Lennard, Lord Dacre, one of the most distinguished families of the nobility in the United Kingdom, and descended in two lines from Edward III, through two of his sons, John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, and Thomas Plantagenet, Duke of Gloucester: and this statement has some plausibility. When Daniel Leonard late Chief Justice of Bermuda, first went to England to reside, he was introduced to Lord Dacre, then a Leonard, "who acknowledged the affinity" and Rev. William McKinstry who was a descendant of the Taunton Leonards and settled in England" was noticed as a relative by Lady Dacre," That the name Leonard is identical with that of Lennard is evident, as the same arms are born by both names.

The earlier members of the Dacre family spelled it both ways. It is said that the title of Baron Dacre belonged to the Taunton Leonards. Sir Thomas Barrett Lennard, Lord Dacre, was the last Lennard who enjoyed that title. Upon his death in 1736, when no male heir appeared, George Leonard (7), son of George (6), (both of whom were loyalists and went to the British province to live) came to Norton and Raynham to consult with the Leonards there upon the expediency of claiming the title in question.

The precise evidence, which could then have been brought forward to enforce this claim is unknown to the writer of this article. It is understood however, that the particular individual who would have been the heir, if the title belonged to the Taunton Leonards, preferred the independence of Democratic liberty and ease, to bearing the aristocratic honor of nobility in meekness or otherwise. The statement has been made by J. E. Sprague, Esq., of Salem, in the Essex Register, that the title of Baron was offered by the English government to the Hon. Daniel Leonard and that he refused it.

Of Daniel Leonard, of Taunton, Massachusetts, a

member of the House of Representatives, John Adams said: "He wore a broad gold lace round the brim of his hat; he had made his cloak glitter with lace still broader; he had set up his chariot and pair, and constantly traveled in it from Taunton to Boston. Daniel Leonard belonged to a Boston club, with Josiah Quincy and others, which collected arguments for and against the right of Parliament to tax the colonists; he finally took the Tory view and removing to Bermuda, became its Chief Justice.

Taunton Green, on which, for the first time the American flag was unfurled for liberty, is soon to be further distinguished by the erection of a statue by Niehaus, in memory of James and Henry Leonard, emigrants from Pontypool, Monmouthshire, whose "Bloomerie" on the "Two Mile River" was the first successful iron-foundry on the American continent.

This monument, for which a beautiful design has been prepared, will be erected by the Leonard Family Association. Among the members and officers of this widespread connection are the Hon. John Hay, Secretary of State, Lewis A. Leonard, of New York: Hon. Robert Treat Paine, of Boston: S. C. Leonard, of Detroit, Mich.: Henry Lovering, of Boston, and Job. M. Leonard of Fall River, Massachusetts.

James Leonard was the progenitor of the Leonards of Taunton, Raynham and Norton.

He and his sons often traded with the Indians and were on such terms of friendship with them, that when the war broke out King Philip gave strict orders to his men never to hurt the Leonards; Philip resided in winter at Mt. Hope; but his summer residence was at Raynham, about a mile from the forge. Thomas Leonard, son of the preceding, was a distinguished character.

He came to New England with his father when a small boy, and afterwards worked at the bloomery art with him in the forge. He was a physician, mayor,



STATUE TO BE ERECTED IN MEMORY OF  
JAMES AND HENRY LEONARD





Justice of the Peace, town clerk and deacon, and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas.

Mayor George Leonard (4) third son of Thomas (3) removed about 1690 to Norton, then a part of Taunton, where he became the proprietor of very large tracts of land, being as it were, the founder of that town and the progenitor of the Norton family.

Here, this family as precursors of great wealth and of the largest landed estate, probably of any in New England, have lived for one hundred and sixty years. Rev. William Tyler of Northampton, who spent his early days within a few miles of the Leonard mansion, writes thus:

"The Norton family of Leonard, whether or not descended from the Lennards, Lord Dacre, have come the nearest to a baronial spirit and style of life, of any family I have known in New England".

#### LEONARD FAMILY IN AMERICA.

**James Leonard**, (Gen. I, No. 1), b. probably at Pontypool England; d. before 1691, at Taunton, Mass.; m. (1) in England, (2) to Margaret, (Who was mother-in-law to all his children) d. about 1701.

He was at Lynn 1651, of Braintree 1652, and settled the same year at Taunton, where he and his brother Henry erected the first forge in Plymouth Colony. This forge became soon after its erection, the principal one in America.

#### GENERATION II.

Children of James Leonard.

2 Thomas, b. about 1641.

3 James, b. about 1643.

4 Abigail.

5 Rebecca.

6 Joseph.

7 Benjamin.

8 Hannah, m. Isaac Deane.

9 Uriah.

**Abigail Leonard**, (Gen. II, No. 4), m. John Kingsley  
of Milton, Massachusetts.

GENERATION III.

Children of John and Abigail (Leonard) Kingsley.

10 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 2, 1689; m. Thomas Spur.  
(No. 2, Spur Family).

## CHAPTER XVIII.

### TILESTON.

The family of this name were doubtless so called from their residence at Tileston, Cheshire, England. One branch extend the name to Tillotson; of which family was John, Archbishop of Canterbury.

In the year 1580, there was living at Huxley, in Cheshire, a Thomas Tilston who may have been an ancestor of the Tilestons of Dorchester, Massachusetts.

**Thomas Tileston**, (Gen. I, No. 1), b. 1611, in England; d. June 24, 1694, at Dorchester, Mass.; m. Elizabeth———.

#### GENERATION II.

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth Tileston.

2 Timothy, b. 1636.

3 Elizabeth, b. 1639.

4 Naomi, d. young.

5 Ruth.

6 Bathsheba, b. 1649.

7 Omsiphorus, b. 1651, succeeded to his father's estate.

8 Cornelius, b. 1668.

**Timothy Tileston**, (Gen. II. No. 2), b. 1636, at Dorchester, Mass.; d. Aug. 9, 1697; m. April 28, 1659, to Sarah Bridgman, (No. 2, Bridgman Family), b. 1643, at Hartford, Conn.; d. June 26, 1712, at Dorchester, Mass.

Authority: (1) N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register: Vol. 13, p. 121, (2) Commes Report, Vol. 21, pp. 20, 124, 127, (3) Bridgman Genealogy, pp. 12, 124, 127.

Services: "Deputy to the General Court in 1689, 1692, 1694. Ensign in 1689. Called Lieutenant, in 1693, and 1697."

Authority: State Archives: Vol. 6; pp. 83, 214, 338; Vol. 107 p. 141.

Dorchester Church Records; p. 244. Vital Records p. 124.

Remarks: Timothy Tileston was a cooper by trade and bought the tile mill now known as "Tilestons mill" which has remained in the family till the present time. Was made freeman in 1666.

Left large estate. The paper mills at Hyde Park and Dorchester are still (1893) in the Tileston family.

### GENERATION III.

Children of Timothy and Sarah (Bridgman) Tileston.

9 Timothy, b. 1664.

10 Elizabeth, b. March 29, 1666.

11 Cornelius, b. 1668.

12 Sarah, b. 1671.

13 Thomas, b. 1675, was colonel and an important man in the colony.

14 James, b. 1678.

**Elizabeth Tileston**, (Gen. III, No. 10), b. March 29, 1666; d. July 27, 1738; m. Oct. 24, 1684, to Robert Spur, (Gen. I, No. 1, Spur Family), b. April 21, 1661; died Jan. 16, 1738-9.

Authority: Commes Report, Vol. 21, pp. 10, 100, 137; Commes Report Vol. 21, pp. 7, 138.

## CHAPTER XIX.

### BRIDGMAN.

(From Bridgman Genealogy).

James Bridgman, b. in England; d. March 1676, at Northampton, Mass.; m. Sarah———; d. Aug. 31, 1688, at Northampton, Mass.

Residence: Hartford, Conn.; Springfield, and Northampton, Mass.

James Bridgman, probably from Winchester, County Hants, England, came to America prior to 1640: for, on March 3 of that year, we first find record of him in this country, at Hartford, Connecticut. He was not one of the original proprietors, and whether he ever owned land there at all is doubtful. From subsequent records, it appears that he was a carpenter by trade. His eldest child of which we have any record, was born in that place and we infer that James was married there.

In 1643, he removed to Springfield, Massachusetts, the first mention of him being that "Goodman Bridgman received four acres planting lot, facing on ye great river." He evidently had come to stay. His home lot was the one previously owned by Thomas Horton; viz. the fifth homestead south of "ye way to the training place," which way is the modern Elm street.

The house lots all fronted on what is now Main Street and lay between that street and the Connecticut river. On the Main street frontage of what was then James Bridgman's home lot, is now located the block 546 Main Street which, by a strange coincidence, was built by Dr. William Bridgman, a descendant of James in the fifth

generation. During his residence of twelve years in Springfield, James Bridgman is frequently mentioned in various transactions.

In 1645, James, in company with a few other Springfield men, pushed up the Connecticut river and settled in that part of Nonotunk, now called Northampton, Massachusetts. In this place, he seems to have spent his remaining years. His house lot in Northampton was on Hawley Street the original Main Street of the settlement. His name frequently appears in the records of Northampton. On May 3, 1659, the Dorchester, Massachusetts, records show that he paid a visit to his son-in-law, Timothy Tileston. Northampton records show that he had at least three children born in that place. Of the family connections of Sarah, his wife, we know nothing. On June 18th, 1661, her name is found on the membership roll of the church at Northampton. Prof. Strong, in his popular book "Our Country" says: "When Northampton was settled, in 1654, it was "way out west" on the frontier. Among early settlers in the then wilderness, who shaped the character and history of the town, were the Allens, Bartletts, Bridgmans," etc., etc.

The town early became distinguished for its marked religious character, and its educational advantages.

James Bridgman died in Northampton in March, 1676. Tradition says on the same night as the birth of his grandson, "Deliverance." It was customary to name children for any note-worthy event occurring at or near the time of their birth; and it was quite likely that this child "Deliverance" was named so to commemorate the deliverance of the family from the Indian raid referred to in the will of James Bridgman.

## GENERATION II.

Children of James and Sarah Bridgman.

2 Sarah, b. 1643; m. Timothy Tileston, (See Tileston Family, Gen. II, No. 2.)

3 John, b. July 7, 1645.

4 Thanks, b. Jan. 14, 1647.

5 Martha, b. Nov. 20, 1649.

6 Mary, b. July 5, 1652.

7 James, b. May 30, 1655.

8 Patience, b. Jan. 5, 1656.

9 Hezekiah, b. June, 1658.

## CHAPTER XX.

### ADAMS.

"The family of Adams can claim the distinction of having the oldest family name on record.

The name is a very common one, both in America and England, going back as far as the Norman conquest.

Henry Adams was the founder of the famous Adams family of Quincy, Massachusetts, which has furnished two Presidents of the United States, and many others of the name who, "in every age of America's history have signally advanced its high destiny." It is said that "more descendants of Henry Adams have been graduates of Yale and Harvard, than of any other man who ever settled in America."

**Henry Adams** came from England about 1632, with his wife, eight sons and one daughter, and settled at what was then Braintree, now Quincy, Massachusetts.

Here on Feb. 24, 1639, the town of Boston granted him forty acres of land. This first Henry, says Daniel Munro Wilson, "was in the newly incorporated township, a man of mark—its first brewer (an important office among Englishmen) and also first town clerk, and "clerk of the writs."

All this would go to show that in 1640, he was no recent settler, but a rooted and firmly established inhabitant. The when and whence of his arrival, however, are both in dispute. President John Adams, who should know by right of family tradition, had the following inscription cut upon a tomb which he erected in 1817 to his ancestors. "In Memory of Henry Adams who took



his flight from the Dragon, persecution, in Devonshire, in England,"

Another descendant, the Rev. H. F. Fairbanks, favors this supposition, because the name of Henry Adams has been for two centuries or so on an ancient parchment roll, which connects him with a distinguished house of that region.

This "ancient parchment roll" is known as the "Ap Adams pedigree" in which it is assumed that Henry Adams was of Welsh origin, and in the twelfth generation from Sir John, Lord Ap Adam, of Charlton Adam, in Somersetshire, and his wife Elizabeth de Gournai, daughter of Lord de Gournai, who it is historically said, was related to all the reigning houses of Europe, and whose ancestry extended to William the Conqueror and through Matilda his wife, to Charlemagne, Emperor of the West.

This ancient pedigree was furnished by William Downing Bruce, Esq., who says it was copied from an ancient parchment roll with arms, at the time of Charles the First, which he discovered among the papers of the late Hamlin Adams, Esq., of Middleton Hall, M. P., from the county of Carmarthen.

Sir John, Lord Ap Adam, was summoned to Parliament 1296-1307, as Baron of the Realm.

In the upper part of a Gothic window in Tidenham Church, near Chepstow, the name of Lord Ap Adam, 1310, and his coat of arms, are still to be found beautifully executed in stained glass of great thickness and in perfect preservation.

This church, which the author had the pleasure of visiting quite recently, originally stood within the boundary of Wales, which at a later period was changed, and it now stands on English soil.

Ap Adam, (the first) came out of the "Marches of Wales". Lords of the Marches were noblemen who in the early ages inhabited and secured the Marches of

Wales and Scotland, ruling as petty Kings, with their private laws.

The coat of arms, borne by Sir John, Lord Ap Adam, is the same as that brought by Henry Adams when he emigrated to America in 1632, and religiously preserved by his descendants; so it seems highly probable that he may have been a descendant of Sir John.

Mr. Henry Lea, the eminent genealogist, has recently published the result of his investigations in England, where he found two records of an Henry Adams which more probably relate to our Henry Adams, first, of America. In the will of John Adams, of Barton, St. David in 1603, he makes his son Henry Adams his executor."

Barton St. David is about two miles distant from Charlton Adam, (England). In Charlton-Mockrell, one-half mile distant from Charlton Adam, was found the marriage record of Henry Adams and Edith Squire.

If this was the marriage of Henry of Braintree, she was his second wife: The fact that his eldest son was born in 1604, and the second not until 1612, leaves an interval not otherwise explained.

Edith Squire was born in Charlton-Mockrell in 1587. Researches of Mr. Lea would indicate that Henry Adams and his family came from Kingweston, a neighboring locality. Mr. Lea says: "I fully agree that we have located Henry Adams the emigrant, in this part of Somersetshire; but all except one of the records of Kingweston, relating to the Adams families are missing.

This one is as follows:

"Kingweston, 1622, Johnnes Adams. filius Henrici Adams, baptizat. d. Dec. 31, 1695."

The Rev. Hiram Fairbanks, who spent many years in extensive researches in the counties of Devon and Somersetshire, as well as in this country, publishes this record:



Adams



"John Shepheard, of Braintree, in New England, carpenter, husband of Margaret, the daughter of Henry Squire," late of Kingweston, in Somersetshire, granted a power of attorney to John Adams of Concord to receive all rents for lands now or late in the tenure of Johnathan Adams, living near Sallsbury, in Somersetshire, England.

As to the social status of Henry Adams of Braintree, he was without doubt a yeoman. Westcote, in his "Devonshire" written in 1630, says: "Many of these, with us are gentlemen, descending from younger brothers."

The will of Henry Adams was proved June 8, 1647, and is as follows:

First, my will is that my sonne Peter and John, and my daughter Ursula, shall have the ground in the neck, both upland and meadow during the term I was to enjoy it, until it return into the towns hands again from whom I had it: also the aker in the mill fields: my will is that my books shall be divided amongst all my children; that my wife shall have and enjoy all my other goods so long as she live unmarried; and if she marry, then my will is that Joseph, Edward, and my daughter Ursula, should enjoy all my grounds in the field that lieth on the way to Weymouth-ferry, and my house lott, with all the houses and fruit trees, and all my movables, at the death or marriage of my wife; provided, they and their mother, shall pay to my son Samuel that which is due him for the ground I bought of him, to be paid in convenient time: But in case of God soe deal with my wife, that she bee constrained to make use of something by way of sale, she may.

Finally, for movables my will is, that my sonne Peter and John, shall have an equal share with my sonne Joseph and Edward, and my daughter Ursula.

## GENEALOGY.

**Henry Adams**, (Gen. I, No. 1), b. in England; d. Oct. 6, 1646, at Braintree, Mass.; m. (probably second) in England to Edith Squire, b. 1587, in Charlton Mockrell.

## GENERATION II.

Children of Henry Adams.

2 Lieut. Henry, b. 1604; m. Elizabeth Paine.

Children of Henry and Edith (Squire) Adams.

3 Lieut. Thomas, b. 1612, lived at Chelmsford, Mass.

4 Captain Samuel, b. 1617, lived at Chelmsford, Mass.

5 Deacon Johnathan, b. 1619, lived at Medfield, Mass.

6 Peter, b. 1622, lived at Medfield, Mass.

7 John, b. 1624, supposed to have lived at Concord, Mass.

8 Joseph, b. 1626.

9 Edward, b. 1630.

10 Ursula.

Authority: Will of Henry Adams, Gen. I, No. 1.

**Joseph Adams**, (Gen. II, No. 8), b. 1626, in England; d. Dec. 6, 1694, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Nov. 26, 1650, to Abigail Baxter, b. 1634; d. Aug. 27, 1692.

Residence: Braintree, Massachusetts.

Joseph Adams was a proprietor of the town of Braintree. Freeman, in 1653. Selectman in 1673. He was a malster.

### GENERATION III.

Children of Joseph and Abigail (Baxter) Adams.

- 11 Hannah, b. 1652.
- 12 Joseph, b. 1654.
- 13 John, b. 1656; d. 1657.
- 14 Abigail, b. 1658.
- 15 Captain John, b. 1661.
- 16 Bethia, b. 1661.
- 17 Mary, d. young.
- 18 Samuel, d. young.
- 19 Mary, b. 1667.
- 20 Captain Peter, b. Feb. 7, 1669.
- 21 Johnathan, b. Jan. 31, 1671.
- 22 Mehitable, b. 1673.

Authority: "Genealogical History of Henry Adams, (1888) by A. N. Adams.

Descendants of Joseph and Abigail (Baxter) Adams.

Authority: Genealogical History of Henry Adams, (A. N. Adams, 1888).

**Hannah Adams**, (Gen. III, No. 11), b. 1652; m. Deacon Samuel Savil.

**Joseph Adams** (Gen. III, No. 12), b. 1654; m. (1) Mary Chapin; m. (2) Hannah Bass, (daughter of John and Ruth (Alden) Bass.) Grandfather of President John Adams.

**Abigail Adams**, (Gen. III, No. 14), b. 1658; m. John Bass, son of John and Ruth (Alden) Bass.

**Captain John**, (Gen. III, No. 15), b. 1661; m. Hannah Webb, (daughter of Christopher and Hannah (Scott) Webb). Grandfather of Samuel Adams, Signer of the Declaration of Independence.

. **Bethia Adams**, (Gen. III, 16), b. 1661; m. John Webb. (son of Christopher and Hannah (Scott) Webb).

**Mary Adams**, (Gen. III, No. 19), b. 1667; m. Deacon Samuel Bass, (son of John and Ruth (Alden) Bass).

**Captain Peter Adams**, (Gen. III, No. 20), b. Feb. 7, 1669, at Braintree, Mass.; d. April 12, 1747, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Feb. 12, 1694-5 to Mary Webb, (daughter of Christopher and Hannah (Scott) Webb), b. Sept. 6, 1669; d. Oct. 11, 1725.

Residence: Braintree, Massachusetts.

Authority: (1) Gen. Hist. of Henry Adams, (A. N. Adams) pp. 392, 393, 398; (2) Braintree Records, p. 648; (3) Records of First Church, p. 129.

Services: Peter Adams was "Ensign" from 1710-1717. (Braintree Records, pp. 67, 73, 75, 77, 81, 87, 91).

"Lieutenant" from 1781-19-21, (Braintree Records, pp. 95, 104.)

"Captain" from 1722-1741. (Braintree Records. pp. 108, 109, 126, 140, 181, 244.)

Captain Peter Adams was chosen Deacon of the First Church, Aug. 21, 1727.

#### GENERATION IV.

Children of Captain Peter and Mary (Webb) Adams.

23 Mary, b. 1695; died young.

24 Abigail, b. Aug. 13, 1698.

25 Peter, b. Aug. 1700.

26 Hannah, b. 1702, removed to Stoughton, Mass.

27 Esther, b. 1706, removed to Stoughton, Mass.

28 Mehitable, b. 1708.

29 Rev. Jedediah, b. Jan. 21, 1710, graduated from Harvard College and settled in Stoughton, Mass., 1746; He resigned in 1795; d. 1799.



"His manners were soft, modest, unassuming, genuine politeness and learning without pedantry; moral without austerity, pious without superstition, and devout without enthusiasm".

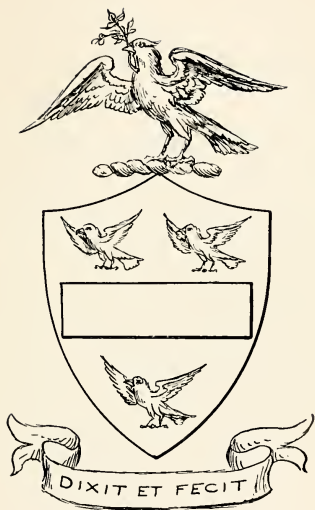
30 Bethia, b. 1715.

**Abigail Adams**, (Gen. IV, No. 24), b. Aug. 13, 1698, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Oct. 31, 1723, at Braintree, Mass., to Moses Paine, (Gen. IV, No. 56, Paine Family).

## CHAPTER XXI.

### WEBB.

- 1 **Christopher Webb**, of Braintree, Mass., was made freeman, May 1645. Proprietor, in 1656. His will was probated Feb. 9, 1671. He married Humility———.
- 2 **Christopher Webb**, son of Christopher and Humility Webb, was born, 1630, at Braintree, Mass., and died May 30, 1694, at Braintree; he married Hannah Scott, and was Town clerk of Braintree.
- 3 **Mary Webb**, daughter of Christopher and Hannah (Scott) Webb, was born Sept. 6, 1669, at Braintree, Mass., and married Feb. 12, 1695, Captain Peter Adams. (Gen. III, No. 20, Adams Family).



*Pierce*



## CHAPTER XXII.

### PIERCE.

(From "Some Colonial Homesteads and Their Stories," by Marion Harland). By permission of the author.

"In 1630, the good ship "Mary and John," chartered by the English company that had in charge the Massachusetts Bay Colony, brought to Boston a young man by the name of Robert Pierce. Professor J. M. Pierce of Harvard, says: A high degree of uniformity exists in the spelling as used by persons bearing the name in any one family connection.

The branch which sprang from Robert Pierce has consistently, for nine generations, given the preference to the method of spelling the name which will be used in this paper, but as the very able "Peirce Genealogy" compiled by Frederick Clifton Peirce, of Rockford, Illinois, proves, the parent stock was the same.

The first patent granted by the Council of Plymouth of land in New England, was to John Pierce, of London, and his associates, dates June 1, 1621. This was a roaming patent, granting 100 acres for each settler already transported.

Under this roaming patent, Robert settled on what was called "Pine Neck"—so runs the MS. Genealogical record kept in the homestead—"near the water." The cellar of his house was to be seen there untill 1804. In 1640 he built (in Dorchester, Mass.) another dwelling. At that time Robert Pierce's house and the Minot house on the adjoining farm, were the only houses in this part of the country. The road from Boston to Plymouth was

up Oak Avenue (directly past Robert's door) and near the old well, crossing Neponset River at a fording-place near the Granite Bridge.

Robert married Ann Greenway, daughter of one of the first settlers of Dorchester, generally known as "Goodman Greenway."

John Greenway, or, according to the boundless license in the matter of orthography prevalent at that date, Grenway, or Greenaway, was a fellow passenger of Robert Pierce, and, it is supposed, was accompanied by his whole family. Robert Pierce married his daughter just before, or just after the voyage to America.

"Ann was born in England in 1591, and lived to the uncommon age of 104 years. She died December 31, 1695."

Robert's death is thus set down:

"Robert Pierce of ye greate lotts, died January 11, 1664. The descendants of Robert of Dorchester, have been men of substance, being industrious and frugal, and have held a respectable rank in society, having intermarried with many of the best families in Dorchester and vicinity."

Thus a part of the quaint introduction to the family history made out by a descendant of the young Englishman who was freeman of the town of Dorchester in May, 1642. Painsstaking research on both sides of the sea, on the part of members of the family, and comparison of old records and heraldic devices have brought to light some curious and interesting facts antedating Robert Pierce's voyage to the New World.

These show the name to have been originally Percy, or Percie, and Robert of Dorchester to have been collaterally related to the Percys of Northumberland. Master George Percie, who won distinction for himself, and stability for John Smith's Virginian Colony, was a blood relation. His name appears again and again in the



HOUSE BUILT BY ROBERT PIERCE IN 1640, AT DORCHESTER, MASS.





genealogical table, even down to the tenth generation of Robert's descendants. There is a tradition connecting the ancestry of the Dorchester freeholder with that of Harry Hotspur.

It is certain that among the effects brought from the old country, in the "Mary and John" was the coat-of-arms, the crest of which is given on another page. A faded copy of great age, still hangs in the old homestead in Oak Avenue, Dorchester.

The house built by Robert Pierce in 1640, is still standing; "The frame is of Massachusetts black oak," grown in "ye greate lotts." The beams, twelve by fourteen inches thick, are pinned together like the ribs of a ship, and cross heavily the low-browed wainscoted rooms. In the spacious parlor built by Colonel Samuel, there are nine doors. Forty years ago, the big fireplace in the family sitting-toom was altered to suit modern needs, and the beam running across the throat of the chimney taken out. It was black as as ebony, and as hard as *lignum vitæ*. Cups, and other small articles were turned out of the wood as souvenirs, and distributed in the family. The removal of the ancient timber revealed a cavity in the masonry above, left by taking out one brick. Within it, set carefully side by side, was a pair of dainty satin slippers, the knots of ribbon on the insteps as perfect as when they were hidden away there—perhaps two hundred years before.

Did Ann Greenway bring them from England, and devise the queer receptacle to secure the cherished bit of finery from Indian "sneak thieves," or did Mary inherit them and conceal them from envious neighbors? Did one of the Abigails, or Sarahs, or Hannahs, or Marys, or Elizabeths, whose names are repeated in successive generations, tuck the pretty foreign things into a hole in the wall for safe keeping on the eve of a journey or visit,

and return to find that, while she was away, they had been unwittingly walled in and up, as irretrievably as Marion's "Injured Constance" in the monastery vault?

The right end of the building was added by Colonel Samuel Pierce, and contains a spacious parlor with colonial furnishings.

Robert of Dorchester preserved, as long as he lived, a shipbiscuit brought from England by him in 1630. It is still treasured in the old house and is undoubtedly the "ripest" bread in America. Beside it, in the glass case made to keep it in, lies a corn-cob, used, for a generation, in shelling of corn by the first Samuel Pierce, who married Abigail Moseley in 1702. Other relics are sacredly kept under the roof-tree which, for more than two and a half centuries, has sheltered owners of the same blood and name. Among them are a stand and chest of drawers brought over in the "Mary and John", a Malacca cane, silver-banded, with an ivory head; a tall clock, a desk, and a mirror with beveled edges, which may have formed part of the plenishing of Ann Greenway. We cannot help building a little romance in connection with the long voyage taken by "Goodman Greenway" and his family, in company with young Robert.

"For divers good causes and considerations me thereunto moving, and specially for the great love and fatherly affection that I bear unto my sonne-in-law Robert Pearse, and Ann Pearse, my daughter—" is the preamble of the will which bequeaths to them a goodly estate.

**Robert Pierce**, (Gen. I, No. 1), b. 1591, in England; d. Jan 6, 1665, at Dorchester, Mass.; m. about 1630, to Ann Greenaway, b. 1591, in England; d. Dec. 31, 1695, at Dorchester. Freeman, May 18, 1642.

## GENERATION II

Children of Robert and Anne (Greenaway) Pierce.

2 Thomas, b. 1635.

3 Deborah, b. 1640.

**Thomas Pierce**, (Gen. II, No. 2), b. 1635, at Dorchester, Mass.; d. Oct. 26, 1706, at Dorchester; m. Oct. 3, 1661, to Mary Fry, (daughter of William Fry of Weymouth), b. Jan. 9, 1642; d. March 22, 1704.

Children of Thomas and Mary (Fry) Pierce.

4 Mary, b. March 15, 1665; m. Moses Paine. (Gen. III, No. 28, Paine Family).

(Nine other children).

## CHAPTER XXIII.

### BASS.

**Deacon Samuel Bass**, (Gen. I, No. 1), b. 1595, in England; d. Sep. 30, 1694, at Braintree, Mass.; m. Ann—, b. 1600, in England; d. Sept 5, 1665, at Braintree, Mass.

Authority: Savages Genealogical Dictionary, Vol. I, p. 135.

Services: "Samuel Bass, 1632-1694, Deputy to General Assembly from Braintree, 1641, '42, '43, '45, '52, '54, '57, '59, '63, '64."

(From Register of Colonial Dames of Massachusetts, 1893-1905).

(Records of Massachusetts Colony (Shurtleff), Vol. 1, pp. 319, 329; Vol. 2, pp. 23, 55, 97, 265; Vol. 3 ,pp. 259, 340, 422; Vol. 4, pp. 72, 100, 116).

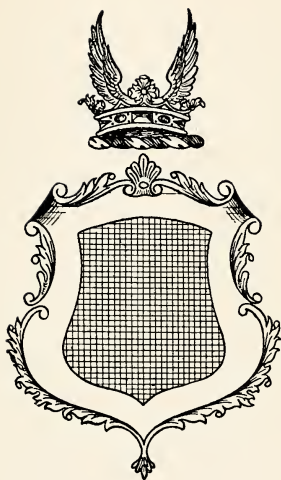
Samuel Bass, (Gen. I, No. 1), came to New England with his wife Anne, and probably one or two young children, among the first settlers of the Massachusetts colony about 1630, or soon after, and settled in Roxbury.

Their names were enrolled among the earliest members of the first church in that town, which was gathered as early as 1632, where they may be seen at this day.

He was admitted freeman, May 14, 1634, and lived in Roxbury until about 1640, when he removed his family to Braintree, (now Quincy), Massachusetts.

He was admitted a member of the "First Congregational Church," having been dismissed and recommended to them from the church in Roxbury.

He was chosen and ordained the first deacon of the



Bass



church in Braintree, which office he held for about fifty years.

Deacon Samuel Bass was a man of strong and vigorous mind and was one of the leading men of the town for many years. (See History of Quincy).

He departed this life upon the thirteenth day of Sept., 1694, and was the father and grandfather, and great-grandfather of one hundred and sixty-two children before he died. The graves of Samuel and Ann Bass may be seen today, marked by small stones, upon which their names are distinctly cut, in the old cemetery belonging to the First Church, at Quincy Massachusetts.

#### GENERATION II.

Children of Samuel and Ann Bass.

2 Samuel, b. in England; m. Mary Howard.

3 Mary, b. in England; m. Elder John Capin.

4 Hannah, b. in England; m. Stephen Paine.

(Gen. II, No. 4, Paine Family).

5 John, b. about 1632; m. Dec. 3, 1657, to Ruth Alden, (daughter of John and Priscilla Alden).

6 Thomas, m. Sarah Wood.

7 Joseph, m. Mary ———.

8 Sarah, m. (1) Deacon John Stone; (2) Deacon Joseph Penniman.

Authority: for line of descent, "Family Memorial," (E. Thayer, 1835).





# INDEX

- Adams,**  
 Abigail, 29, 31, 33, 50, 221,  
 222, 223.  
 Abigail (Baxter), 221.  
 A. N., 40, 221.  
 Bethia, 221, 222, 223.  
 C. F., 28, 33.  
 Edith (Squire), 220.  
 Edward, 219, 220.  
 Eleazor, 40.  
 Elizabeth (Paine), 40.  
 Esther, 222.  
 Hannah, 221, 222.  
 Henry, 29, 32, 39, 40, 216,  
 217, 218, 219, 220, 221.  
 Lieut. Henry, 220.  
 Jasper, 40.  
 Rev. Jedediah, 222.  
 John, 29, 30, 31, 40, 51, 219,  
 220, 221.  
 John Q., 30, 32, 33, 73.  
 Capt. John, 221.  
 President John, 32, 33, 34,  
 216, 221.  
 Johnathan, 219, 221.  
 Deacon Johnathan, 220.  
 Joseph, 32, 219, 220, 221.  
 Mary, 221, 222.  
 Mary (Webb), 222.  
 Mehitable, 221, 222.  
 Moses, 40.  
 Peter, 51, 219, 220, 222.  
 Captain Peter, 221, 222, 224.  
 Samuel, 29, 34, 40, 219, 221.  
 Captain Samuel, 220.  
 Sarah, 46.  
 Lieut. Thomas, 220.  
 Ursula, 219, 220.
- Aeh,**  
 Cora, 131.
- Alden,**  
 Charles, 90.  
 John, 231.  
 Louise (Paine), 68.  
 Priscilla, 231.  
 Ruth, 231.
- Allen,**  
 Anna (Hobson), 167.  
 Fannie W., 94.  
 Hugh A., 167.  
 Jane Virginia, 167.
- Aleshire,**  
 Mary M., 128.
- Alkire,**  
 Olive, 122.
- Alexander,**  
 Frank A., 91.  
 George E., 91.  
 Harriet (Paine), 91.  
 Jesse, 91.  
 Willie H., 91.
- Ammidown,**  
 Elizabeth, 184.  
 Roger, 184.
- Asbaugh,**  
 Hortense, 120.
- Ashley,**  
 Dorothy, 45.
- Babcock,**  
 Mary, 52.  
 Mrs. Nancy, 61.
- Bacon,**  
 Mabel Ruth, 153.
- Bagby,**  
 J. R., 93.
- Bailey,**  
 James J., 125, 126.  
 Edith Clione (Cherrington),  
 125, 126.  
 Ruth Cherrington, 126.
- Baker,**  
 Lady Chrysogna, 192.  
 Edith, 158.  
 Sir Richard, 192.
- Bane,**  
 Jessie, 143.

**Barrett,**  
Arthur Louis, 113, 151.  
Dwight H., 113.  
Edwin C., 150.  
Ernest Francis, 113, 150.  
Eugene D., 150.  
Grace E., 113, 150.  
Gratie Elizabeth, 113, 150.  
Henrietta (Dieterichs), 150.  
Josephine (Graves), 113,  
150.  
Mark, 113, 150.  
Melissa (McCray) 151.  
Miriam A., 113, 150.

**Bartlett,**  
Mrs. Bailey, 199.

**Bass,**  
Ann, 230, 231.  
Hannah, 41, 221, 231.  
John, 221, 222, 231.  
Joseph, 231.  
Mary, 231.  
Ruth (Alden), 221, 222.  
Samuel, 51, 231.  
Deacon Samuel, 222, 230,  
231.  
Sarah, 231.  
Thomas, 231.

**Baxter,**  
Abigail, 220,

**Beard,**  
Rebecca E., 92.

**Beckmann,**  
Harry Theodore, 120.  
Katharine (Ohler), 120.  
Mary (Braun), 120.  
Theodore H., 120.

**Beebe,**  
Charlotte, 153.

**Belcher,**  
Zipporah, 45.

**Benison,**  
John, 26.  
Mary, 23, 26, 35, 36.

**Bezbeech,**  
Mary, 19, 25.

**Biggertaff,**  
Blanche, 153.

**Billinge,**  
Roger, 42.

**Bingham,**  
Rev. Luther, 76.

**Blanchard,**  
Hannah, 180.  
Joseph, 180.

**Bliss,**  
Moses, 58.

**Bloxham,**  
Grace Pruella, 145.

**Bolar,**  
Stella, 136.

**Boutelle,**  
Henrietta, 117.

**Bracket,**  
Peter, 35.

**Bridges,**  
Lucy Catherine, 141.

**Bridgman,**  
Hezekiah, 215.  
James, 213, 214, 215.  
John, 215.  
Martha, 215.  
Mary, 215.  
Patience, 215.  
Sarah, 211, 214, 215.  
Thanks, 215.  
Dr. Williamd, 213.

**Brooks,**  
Lieut. Col. John, 54, 55.  
Katherine, 109.

**Brown,**  
Dora Etta, 109, 145.  
Edgar Higbee, 109.  
Georgia Milton, 109.  
Martha, 107.  
Mary (Stephenson), 109,  
145.  
Milton Keenan, 109, 145.  
Oscar Mitchell, 109, 145.  
Sallie Stephenson, 109, 145.

- Bundy,**  
 Caroline (Paine), 82, 83, 99.  
 David Denison, 83.  
 Eliza Melinda, 83, 101.  
 Hon Hezekiah S., 60, 65,  
 67, 68, 82, 83, 99.  
 Julia Ann Paine, 83, 99.
- Burwell,**  
 Charles, 64.
- Butler,**  
 Sir John, 190.
- Byers,**  
 Lora C., 161.
- Cahill,**  
 Eva Aline, 159.  
 Fred Mullineaux, 159.  
 Lucille (Mullineaux), 159.  
 Patrick Philip, 159.
- Camink,**  
 Nora, 134.
- Capin,**  
 Elder John, 231.
- Carpenter,**  
 P. J., 137.
- Carr,**  
 Almira, 104.  
 Clarence, 104, 134, 135.  
 Crosby, 134.  
 Curtis Spencer, 134.  
 Durward D., 134.  
 Edith, 134.  
 Elmer C., 104, 133, 134.  
 Emma (Salts), 134.  
 Etta (Gray), 134.  
 Fannie B., 148.  
 Frances Elizabeth, 135.  
 John, 104, 133.  
 John Crawford, 134.  
 John Henry, 135.  
 Joseph, 104, 133.  
 Lawrence, 133.  
 Levi W., 104, 134.  
 Lois Almira, 135.  
 Lucinda (Wilbur), 134.  
 Louisa C., 104, 134.  
 Mabel, 133.  
 Martha Lucille, 135.  
 Martha (McKinniss), 104,  
 133,  
 Minnie (Thomas), 133.  
 Nora (Camink), 135.  
 Rachel, 84.  
 Vernon Gray, 134.  
 William, 104.
- Castlen,**  
 John, 18, 19.
- Chancel,**  
 Anna, 163.
- Chapin,**  
 Henry, 56, 57, 58.  
 Mary, 221.  
 Seth, 56, 57, 58.
- Chapman,**  
 Betsy A., 88.  
 Marie, 26.  
 Mary, 90.
- Cherrington,**  
 Arthur Paine, 99, 124.  
 Betty (Denny), 125.  
 Edith Clione, 99, 125.  
 Elizabeth (Paine), 81, 98,  
 99, 124,  
 Ernest Hurst, 99, 125.  
 Ernest Hurst Jr., 125.  
 Laura, 99.  
 Rev. George W., 98, 99,  
 124.  
 Rev. W. W., 81, 99.  
 Stella Janet, 99.  
 Wanita Grace, 99, 124.  
 William Douglas, 99.
- Chickering,**  
 Mary, 180.
- Clark,**  
 Clarinda, 115.  
 Elder Seth, 55.  
 Harriet, 114.  
 Louise, 90.  
 Phineas, 61.
- Coddington,**  
 William, 33.

- Coffman,**  
 Caroline (Hawk), 93.  
 Claude, 93.  
 J. C., 93.
- Collins,**  
 Martha, 111.
- Colton,**  
 Abner, 58.
- Copeland,**  
 Elizabeth, 52.  
 Thomas, 52.
- Copper,**  
 Esther, 171.
- Compton,**  
 Anna, 167,  
 Anna (McGuire), 167.  
 Cora, 160.  
 Jane (Allen), 167.  
 John, 167.  
 William, 167.
- Conqueror,**  
 William The, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10.
- Cook,**  
 Bessie, 132.  
 Dorothy Margaret, 132.  
 Frederick, 131, 132.  
 Paul Frederic, 132.  
 Sarah (McKinniss), 132.
- Cox,**  
 Clarence, 165.  
 Emmagene (Starr), 165.  
 Julia Miriam, 165.
- Covert,**  
 Sir Walter, 190.
- Craner,**  
 Charles, 85.  
 Martha, 84, 85.
- Crosby,**  
 Joseph, 43.
- Curtis,**  
 Elizabeth, 45.  
 Hannah, 45.  
 Hannah (Paine), 45.  
 John, 45.  
 Margaret, 45.
- Mary, 45.  
 Moses, 45.  
 Samuel, 45.  
 Sarah, 45.  
 Theophilus, 44, 45.
- Cross,**  
 Stephen, 59.
- Cushman,**  
 Victor Nilssen, 127.
- Dalby,**  
 Emeline, 96.
- Daniels,**  
 David, 55.  
 Peter, 59.
- Darling,**  
 Edward H., 138.
- Darrell,**  
 Sir Marmaduke, 190.
- Dement,**  
 Mary, 169.  
 Susanna, 169.  
 William, 169.
- Denny,**  
 Betty Clifford, 125.
- Dickason,**  
 Cornelia, 94.
- Dieterichs,**  
 Henrietta, 150.
- Dill,**  
 Peter, 179.
- Distel,**  
 Anna Cornelia (Stanton),  
 162.  
 Louis Edward, 162.  
 Lucretia Eleanor, 162.
- Dow,**  
 Lina May, 149.
- Dowd,**  
 Anna, 136.
- Drake,**  
 Mrs. A. H., 132.

- Dudley,**  
Ann, 183, 184.  
Dorothy, 192.  
Samuel, 181, 184.  
Sarah, 183, 184.  
William, 181, 184.
- Edmunds,**  
Elma R., 152.
- Edwards,**  
C. H., 135.  
Edith J., 135.  
Louisa (Tripp), 135.  
Nellie C., 135.  
Mamie F., 135.
- Elliott,**  
Esther, 127.
- Ensign,**  
Hannah, 179.  
Thomas, 179.
- Euse,**  
Sir Francis, 190.
- Fairbanks,**  
Rev. Hiram, 217, 218.
- Fienes,**  
Sir John De, 193.  
Gregory, 188.  
Hon. Margaret, 188.  
Sir Roger De, 193.
- Fletcher,**  
Eunice, 112.
- Fobes,**  
Rev. Perry, 203, 204.
- Foraker,**  
Arthur St. Slair, 101.  
Clara Louise, 101, 127.  
Florence M., 101, 126.  
Joseph Benson, (Captain),  
(Senator), 99, 100, 101,  
126.  
Joseph Benson Jr., 101, 126.  
Julia Bundy, 101, 127.  
Julia (Bundy), (Mrs. J. B.)  
68, 69, 70, 100, 101, 126.
- Foster,**  
Edward W., 110, 146.  
Hazel Pauline, 110, 146.  
John Edward, 110.  
Ophelia (Stephenson), 110,  
146.
- Fox,**  
D. Alvin, 145.  
Ruth Elizabeth, 145.  
Sallie (Brown), 145.
- Frame,**  
Clinton Delbert, 148.  
Lizzie (Paine), 148.  
Thomas D., 148.
- French,**  
Ella B., 156.  
Grace, 45.
- Fry,**  
Mary, 229.  
William, 229.
- Fuller,**  
Marcia A., 91.  
Rebecca, 180.
- Fulton,**  
Robert, 84.
- Fynes,**  
Margaret, 190, 192, 193.
- Gason,**  
Ann, 26.
- Gatewood,**  
Laura, 128.
- Gibson,**  
Grace, E., 113.
- Gill,**  
Jennie, 114.
- Gillespie,**  
Mary, 86.
- Gilliland,**  
Marga, 108.
- Globe,**  
Sarah, 179.

**Goddard,**  
Lulu, 145.

**Graham,**  
Bessie M., 122.

**Graves,**  
Daniel H., 89.  
Daphne, 149.  
Dorothy, 149.  
George W., 51, 89, 112, 113.  
149,  
Harriet A., 88.  
Hugh B., 113.  
Ida (Kane), 113, 149.  
Jason L., 89.  
Josephine, 89, 113.  
Lina (Dow), 149.  
Lorin I., 113, 149.  
Lucy (Paine), 89, 112.  
Lucy Winifred, 114.  
Mary Pamela, 89, 114.  
Sarah (Mayne), 114.  
Willet, 89, 114.

**Gray,**  
Etta, 134.

**Greenaway,**  
Ann, 226, 227, 228.  
John, 226.

**Gresham,**  
Sir Thomas, 190.

**Guard,**  
John, 104.

**Hale,**  
C. Edward, 121.

**Hallock,**  
H. B., 155.

**Hall,**  
Charlotte Buchanan, 142.

**Hamblin,**  
Bessie May, 112, 149.  
Herbert, 112, 148.  
Myra (Paine), 112, 148.

**Hamlin,**  
Horace H., 112.

**Hancock,**  
John, 29, 34.  
Dorothy Q., 29.

**Harman,**  
Elizabeth, 189.  
William, 189.

**Hardin,**  
Mary J., 164.

**Harper,**  
Edith, 136.

**Harris,**  
Ida, 155.  
Gertrude (Paine), 155.  
Silas N., 154, 155.  
Vivien Lorene, 155.

**Harrow,**  
Rev. John, 123.

**Hawk,**  
Almira (Shearer), 86, 105.  
Amanda Eleanor, 76, 92.  
Benjamin, 85, 86, 103, 105.  
Caroline Paine, 76, 93.  
David Wilmot, 76, 93.  
Edgar, 105, 136.  
Eliza Ophelia, 76, 93.  
Emma (Beard), 92.  
Eugene Owen, 92.  
Francis Asberry, 76, 92.  
Francis Wilmot, 93.  
George Clifford, 93.  
Jacob N., 75, 76, 92.  
James Monroe, 76, 92.  
Lillian Blanche, 105, 138.  
Lillie Melissa, 93.  
Lucella, 105, 137.  
Mary E., 76, 93.  
Mary (Marriott), 93.  
Mary (Miller), 105, 136.  
Marion O., 105, 137.  
Maud, 105, 137.  
Melissa Abigail, 76, 92.  
Melissa (Paine), 76, 92.  
Mittie C., 105, 137.  
Oscar F., 86, 105, 136.  
Samira, 103.  
Stella, 93.

**Hay,**  
Hon. John, 208.

- Hayden,**  
Nehemiah, 45.  
Rachel, 49.  
Sally, 74.
- Hayward,**  
Mary, 46.  
Samuel, 46, 47.
- Hatcher,**  
Elmer L., 124,  
Paul Cherrington, 125.  
Robert James, 125.  
Wanita (Cherrington), 125.
- Hempfield,**  
Alice Ora, 129.
- Higgins,**  
Alfred L., 129, 130, 160.  
Alvin, 130, 161.  
Bernitine, 161.  
Bertha Ann, 130, 160.  
Charles Washington, 130,  
160, 161.  
Clara (Robbins), 161.  
Cora (Compton), 161.  
Dora Clyde, 130, 160.  
Gertrude Louise, 161.  
Glen Dale, 161.  
Helen Viola, 161.  
Hobart Herschel, 130.  
John Adams, 130, 161.  
Lena Leota, 130, 160.  
Lora (Byers), 161, 164.  
Nellie Rose, 130.  
Viola (McKinniss), 130, 160  
William Clarence, 130, 161.
- Hill,**  
Rev. Chas. E., 137.  
Cyrus, 89.  
Edith Miriam, 137.  
Harold Bruce, 137.  
Leland Waldo, 137.  
Mary Virginia, 137.  
Maud (Hawk), 137.  
Winfrieth Earl, 137.
- Hoar,**  
Joanna, 33.
- Hobson,**  
Anna, 167.
- Hoskins,**  
Mary, 122.
- Hover,**  
Blanche C., 93.  
Clarence A., 93.  
David, 93.  
Mary (Hawk), 93.
- Howard,**  
Mary, 231.
- Hubert,**  
Elizabeth, 21.  
Henry, 21.  
John, 21.  
Nathan 20, 21, 22.  
Sarah, 21.  
Tabitha, 20, 21.
- Hull,**  
John, 37.  
Robert, 37.
- Humes,**  
Miriam, 183, 184.  
Robert, 182, 183, 184.
- Hunn,**  
Elvira E., 111.
- Hunt,**  
Bethia (Paine), 51, 60.  
Chas. H., 61.  
Matthew, 60.  
Nathaniel 61.
- Hurst,**  
Amanda, 81, 97.  
Bessie (Graham), 122.  
Caroline E., 96, 121.  
Caroline L., 81, 97.  
Carrie Grace, 97.  
Carlton L., 97, 122.  
Catherine (Little), 97, 122.  
Cecil (Parker), 123.  
Charles B., 81, 98, 123.  
Charles S., 121.  
Clyde W. 96, 120.  
C. Scott, 97, 121.  
David L., 81, 96, 120.  
Dewitt W., 121.  
Douglas T., 81, 97, 98, 122.  
E. Corlene, 124.  
Eliza, 81.  
Ella (Patterson), 97, 121.

- Ella (Warner), 98, 123.  
 Emeline (Dalby), 96, 120.  
 Elwin L., 97, 122.  
 Ethel M., 98, 123.  
 Florence (Morrison), 124.  
 Frances (Remington), 121.  
 Frederic N., 121.  
 George N., 98.  
 Gilbert S., 98, 123.  
 Harry Alkire, 122.  
 Helen J., 120.  
 Hooper, 98, 126.  
 Hortense (Asbaugh), 120.  
 Jeanette M., 124.  
 John A., 121.  
 John Nelson, 80, 81, 96.  
 Joseph M., 81, 97, 122.  
 Joseph N., 96.  
 Julia Ann, 81.  
 Laura (Morrow), 98, 122.  
 Lemuel J., 97, 122.  
 Lulu Catherine, 97.  
 Marguerite, 124.  
 Martha Eleanor, 123.  
 Mary Kathryn, 122.  
 Mary Louise, 120.  
 Maynard, 120.  
 Mellie, 97, 121.  
 Myrtle, 98, 123.  
 Olive (Alkire), 122.  
 Pauline, 120.  
 R. Harold, 98.  
 Robert, 121.  
 Roy W., 98, 123, 124.  
 Sarah (Paine), 80, 81, 96.  
 S. Louise, 96.  
 Wilson R., 81, 96, 97, 121.
- Jacob,**  
 Captain, 39.
- James,**  
 Abigail, 65.
- Jennings,**  
 Lucy, 63.
- Jenks,**  
 George M., 118.
- Johnson,**  
 Ellen R., 111.  
 Sherman, 131.
- Judson,**  
 P. A., 107.
- Kane,**  
 Ida M., 113.
- Kean,**  
 Arthur, 163.  
 James, 163.  
 Ruth (Paine), 163.
- King,**  
 Gideon Jr., 59.
- Kingsley,**  
 Abigail (Leonard), 185, 210.  
 Elizabeth, 185, 210.  
 John, 185, 210.
- Knight,**  
 Alexander Reid, 137.  
 Audrey Louise, 137.  
 Elizabeth, 137.  
 John A., 137.  
 Mittie (Hawk), 137.  
 Oscar F., 137.  
 Roberta Virginia, 137.
- Kratz,**  
 Arthur B., 159.
- Leighton,**  
 Frank Thomson, 120.  
 James Gardner, 120.  
 Maria (Ackley), 120.  
 Roby (Ohler), 120.
- Leonard (Lennard),**  
 Abigail, 209, 210.  
 Anne, 190, 194, 202.  
 Benjamin, 190, 197, 209.  
 Catherine (Weston), 189.  
 Judge Daniel, 199, 207, 208.  
 Dexter M., 201.  
 Ebenezer, 191.  
 Elisha C., 198.  
 Elizabeth, 190.  
 Francis, 194, 195.  
 George, 188, 189, 190, 191,  
 199, 201, 207, 209.  
 Hannah, 209.  
 Henry, 193, 194, 196, 204,  
 205, 208.  
 Sir Henry, 192.



- James, 193, 194, 196, 197,  
204, 205, 206, 208, 209.  
J. B. H., 201.  
John, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193.  
Job M., 208.  
Joseph, 197, 209.  
Katherine, 194.  
Lewis, A., 208.  
Margaret, 193.  
Mary, 190.  
Rev. Nathaniel, 199, 200.  
Nathaniel, 205.  
Rachel, 190.  
Rebecca, 209.  
Richard Barrett, 202.  
Richard, 192, 194, 195.  
Samson, 189, 190, 191, 192,  
193, 194.  
Samuel, 190, 205.  
S. C., 208.  
Hon. Stephen B., 205.  
Stephen Banks, 187, 192.  
Thomas, 192, 193, 194, 195,  
197, 202, 205, 208, 209.  
Thomas Barrett, 188, 190,  
195, 201, 207.  
Timothea, 190.  
Uriah, 209.  
Urich, 197.  
Bishop William A., 187,  
192, 194.  
William, 191.
- Letsome,**  
Thomas, 195.
- Little,**  
Catherine S., 97.
- Littlefield,**  
Mary, 52.
- Lively,**  
John, 130, 131.  
Ora Clyde, 131.  
Orpha (McKinniss), 131.  
Oscar Ray, 131.
- Lockard,**  
Frank, 160.  
Howard Preston, 160.  
Lena (Higgins), 160.
- Lott,**  
Corilla A., 143.
- Lusk,**  
Anna (Compton), 166.  
Benjamin, 166, 167.  
Martha, 166.
- McClurg,**  
Adam, 134.  
Louise (Carr), 134.  
Paul, 134.  
Ralph, 134.
- McCray,**  
Melissa J., 151.
- McCullough,**  
Mary, 144.
- McKinley,**  
William, 100.
- McKinniss,**  
A. D., 132.  
Alvin, 103, 133.  
Anna Louisa, 102, 130.  
Anna (Smith), 132.  
Charles, 84, 85, 102.  
Charles W., 85, 102, 129.  
Clarence, 133.  
Clarissa, 85.  
Cora (Ach), 131.  
Craner, 85.  
Denison, 103.  
Electa (Wilbur), 102, 129.  
Elizabeth, 85, 102, 104, 131.  
Emma (Woodrum), 133.  
Emmett, 102.  
Frank, 102, 132.  
Frederic, 131.  
George, 84, 85,  
Granville, 85.  
Ida Belle, 102, 131.  
James, 84.  
John, 84.  
Joseph, 83, 84, 85, 101, 102,  
103, 131, 132,  
Josephine, 102.  
Karl, 133.  
Levi W., 85, 103, 133.  
Louisa, 85, 104.  
Louisa (Shearer), 85, 101.  
Lucile, 131.  
Lura (Robbins), 103, 133.

- Margaret, 84.  
 Martha, 85, 104.  
 Melissa, 85.  
 Nancy, 85.  
 Orpha, 102, 130.  
 Patrick Denison, 85, 103, 132.  
 Philena, 85, 101.  
 Philip, 85.  
 Rachel, 85.  
 Robert, 84, 85.  
 Samira (Hawk), 103, 132.  
 Sarah, 85, 102, 131.  
 Viola, 102, 129.  
 William, 84, 132.
- McKinstry,**  
 Priscilla, 199.  
 Rev. William, 199, 200 207.
- Mahle,**  
 Susanna M., 162.
- Mallory,**  
 Addie (Putnam), 157.  
 Frank, 157.  
 Roger P., 157.
- Markes,**  
 Clarence Clifford, 144.  
 Clifford, 144.  
 Sallie (Stephenson), 144.
- Marks,**  
 Myrtle, 161.
- Marriott,**  
 Mary A., 92.
- Marsh,**  
 Joseph, 46.
- Matthews,**  
 Caroline Paine, 127.  
 Florence, 127.  
 Florence (Foraker), 127.  
 Foraker, 127.  
 Mary Ann Randolph, 127.  
 Randolph, 126, 127.  
 Randolph Jr., 127.
- Mayne,**  
 Sarah E., 114.
- Means,**  
 Nancy, 116.
- Merrick,**  
 Bessie May (Hamblin), 149.  
 Frank E., 149.  
 Myra May, 149.  
 Sabin J., 149.
- Meyer,**  
 Clifford L., 146.
- Miller,**  
 Flora A., 156.  
 Florence (Reasoner), 139.  
 John De Motte 138.,  
 John DeMotte Jr., 139.  
 Marcella, 139.  
 Mary E. 105.  
 Norman, 139.
- Moore,**  
 Charles Maurice, 164.  
 George A., 147.  
 Marion (Paine), 147.  
 Percie (Starr), 164.  
 Walter, 164.
- Morrison,**  
 Rev. Charles, 123.  
 Florence J., 123.  
 Francis P., 123.  
 Myrtle (Hurst), 123.
- Morrow,**  
 George, 97.  
 Laura, 97.
- Morse,**  
 Elizabeth, 72.  
 Lois, 182.
- Mullineaux,**  
 Charles McCullough, 102, 128, 159.  
 Eva Pthresia, 128, 159.  
 Francis Milton, 102.  
 Frederick, 102, 129.  
 James, 102, 128.  
 James Price, 129.  
 Joseph Henry, 102, 128.  
 Katherine Virginia, 128.  
 Laura Josephine, 128.  
 Laura (Gatewod), 128, 159.

- Laurence Frank, 129.  
 Lucille Margaret, 128, 159.  
 Louis Gatewood, 128.  
 Maria Louisa, 102, 128.  
 Mary Elizabeth, 102, 129.  
 Mary Gertrude, 129.  
 Ora (Hempfield), 129.  
 Philena (McKinniss), 102, 128.
- Neal,**  
 Amanda Eleanor, 129.  
 Elza Lincoln, 129.  
 James Howard, 129.  
 Joseph Mullineaux, 129.  
 Mary (Mullineaux), 129.
- Neale,**  
 Benjamin, 42.  
 Deborah, 47.
- Nelson,**  
 David, 165.  
 Elizabeth (Starr), 165.  
 Lola R., 165.  
 William R., 165.
- Nevill,**  
 Edward, 190.
- Newell,**  
 Fannie (Paine), 119.  
 James Edward, 119.
- Newcomb,**  
 Richard, 48.
- Neyhart,**  
 Mack J., 144.
- Nightingale,**  
 Hannah, 46.  
 Joseph, 46, 47.  
 Samuel, 46.
- Oakes,**  
 Lieut. Edward, 41.
- Ohler,**  
 Clara (Paine), 96, 120, 166.  
 Elizabeth Roby, 96, 120.  
 Jacob, 166.  
 James Oswell, 95, 96, 120, 166.
- John, 166.  
 Katharine, 96, 120.  
 Martha (Lusk), 166.  
 Willard Paine, 96, 120.  
 William, 166.
- Olds,**  
 Johnathan, 64.  
 Minnie E., 118.  
 Solomon, 62.
- Omer,**  
 Godfrey de St., 7.
- Owen,**  
 Thomas, 171, 172.
- Page,**  
 Nicholas, 195.
- Paine,**  
 Aaron, 47.  
 Abigail, 50, 55, 59, 183, 184.  
 Abigail (Adams), 50, 51, 53, 60.  
 Abigail (James), 69, 75, 77.  
 Abigail (Shepard), 60, 62, 64, 67, 73.  
 Ada M., 112, 147.  
 Agnes, 12.  
 Albert, 74, 156.  
 Albert H., 88, 110, 118.  
 Albert W., 6.  
 Alfred David, 115, 154.  
 Alfred Kingsley, 91, 118.  
 Alice A., 91, 117.  
 Alice S., 118.  
 Alice (Wilcox), 95, 119.  
 Allie Louis, 116.  
 Amy, 28.  
 Ann, 19, 25, 26, 27.  
 Anna, 52.  
 Anthony, 27.  
 Arabella T., 91, 118.  
 Archer M., 118.  
 Archie W., 156.  
 Arthur G., 118, 158.  
 Arthur H., 111, 147, 163.  
 Bathsheba, 50.  
 Benjamin, 44, 47, 52, 61.  
 Bennett Roby, 66, 79, 95, 119.  
 Bert F., 115, 154.  
 Bertha, 157.

Bertha M., 112, 148.  
 Bethia, 50, 51, 60.  
 Betsy (Chapman), 89, 110.  
 Blanche, 153.  
 Blanche A., 118.  
 Caroline, 69, 74, 82, 91.  
 Cecilia, 17, 18.  
 Charles, 90.  
 Charles P., 115, 153.  
 Charlotte (Beebe), 153.  
 Chester, 74, 91.  
 Chester D., 156.  
 Clara Gertrude, 148.  
 Clara M., 79, 95, 166.  
 Clarence Ervin, 116.  
 Clarinda (Clark), 115, 154.  
 Cornelia (Dickason), 94, 119.  
 Cora Amanda, 116, 155.  
 Daniel M., 69, 71, 73, 88, 89, 110.  
 David, 50, 51, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 64, 70, 73, 77, 182, 184.  
 Judge David, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 75, 77.  
 David Kingsley, 74, 90, 91, 116.  
 David Sanford, 79, 95.  
 David Shepard, 73, 88.  
 David S., 90.  
 Deborah (Neale), 47, 51.  
 Delia Elizabeth, 79, 95.  
 Denison, 90, 115, 116, 155.  
 Doris, 147.  
 D. Sumner, 112, 148.  
 Earle H., 156.  
 Ebenezer, 48, 49.  
 Edith E., 148.  
 Edmund, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16.  
 Edna (Tatham), 154.  
 Edward Beebe, 153.  
 Eleanor, 48.  
 Eliza, 69.  
 Eliza A., 89, 112.  
 Elizabeth, 11, 12, 17, 18, 19, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 36, 37, 38, 39, 41, 43, 220.  
 Elizabeth (Copeland), 52, 61.  
 Elizabeth Ophelia, 81, 98.  
 Elizabeth (Morse), 73, 88.  
 Elizabeth (Roby), 78, 94.  
 Ella (French), 156.  
 Ella Rosetta, 115, 154.  
 Ellen, 44.  
 Ellen (Johnson), 111, 147.  
 Ellen (Veasey), 44, 48.  
 Elvira, 74.  
 Elvira (Hunn), 111, 146.  
 Emerett A., 88.  
 Emma L., 118.  
 Emma (Worthington), 110.  
 Emory, 89, 112, 147.  
 Enoch, 49.  
 Ernest Edward, 116, 155.  
 Ernest N., 118.  
 Eunice, 59, 60, 62, 64.  
 Eunice (Fletcher), 112, 147.  
 Evangeline, 153.  
 Fannie (Allen), 94.  
 Fannie Elizabeth, 94, 119.  
 Fannie (Carr), 148.  
 Flora (Miller), 156.  
 Florence (Spear), 154.  
 Francis, 26.  
 Frank Denison, 116, 155.  
 Franklin Hurlbert, 90, 115, 154.  
 Fred C., 112.  
 George, 148.  
 George A., 117, 156.  
 George L., 90.  
 George W., 73, 90, 114, 115.  
 George Willard, 116, 155.  
 Gertrude, 115, 154.  
 Gertrude (Randlett), 147, 163.  
 Gladys, 147, 156.  
 Glennon Lee, 146.  
 Grace, 19, 24, 25, 148.  
 Greaty, 73.  
 Hannah, 41, 42, 44, 47, 49, 50, 53, 61.  
 Hannah (Bass), 42, 43.  
 Hanna (Wales), 61.  
 Hannah (Whittemore), 91.  
 Harriet, 153.  
 Harriet (Clark), 115, 152.  
 Harriet (Graves), 88, 110.  
 Harriet L., 111.  
 Harriet N., 74, 91.  
 Harry, 88.  
 Harry Clifford, 116.  
 Hazel Rae, 147.

H. D. 26, 35, 39, 40, 43, 44,  
 45, 47, 48, 49, 50, 52, 60,  
 61.  
 Henrietta (Boutelle), 118,  
 158.  
 Henry A., 91, 117, 155.  
 Herbert D., 117.  
 Herbert N., 91, 117, 118,  
 158.  
 Herman C., 118.  
 H. Luella, 91.  
 Horace Amasa, 90, 116.  
 Horace Earle, 146.  
 Horace H., 55, 89, 111, 146,  
 147.  
 Horace R., 111, 146.  
 Horatio Clark, 115, 153.  
 Howard A., 116.  
 Howard Shepard, 95, 119.  
 Ida Isabelle, 148.  
 Jacob, 49.  
 James, 13, 28, 47.  
 James Basil, 79, 94, 119.  
 Jane, 17, 18, 19, 20, 24, 25,  
 26.  
 Jedediah Adams, 68, 69,  
 73, 88, 110.  
 Jedediah S., 60, 62, 71.  
 Jessie A., 115.  
 Joane, 11, 12.  
 Johane, 13, 17.  
 Johanne, 13, 14, 15, 16,  
 John, 11, 13, 14, 15, 17, 19,  
 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 41,  
 42, 47, 51, 52.  
 Johnathan, 59, 60, 64, 74,  
 90.  
 Johnathan Douglas, 69, 81,  
 98.  
 Joseph, 44, 47, 49, 50, 52.  
 Joseph Arthur, 95.  
 Joseph Ruggles, 48.  
 Joyce, 19, 25.  
 Judith, 38.  
 Julia Ann (Hurst), 81, 98,  
 126.  
 Julia Maria, 81.  
 Katherine, 19, 24.  
 Lawrence Wilcox, 95.  
 Lemuel, 59, 60, 64, 68, 72,  
 73, 78, 88, 90, 114, 115,  
 152.  
 Lemuel Shepherd, 51, 63, 69,  
 76, 77, 78, 79, 94, 168, 171.

Lettie (Rogers), 146.  
 Levi, 60, 63, 64, 69.  
 Lizzie S., 112, 148.  
 Lola Maureta, 154.  
 Lora M., 118.  
 Louisa, 74, 90.  
 Louise (Clark), 90, 115.  
 Louise (Stockwell), 117,  
 155.  
 Lucy, 63, 64, 73, 89.  
 Lulu Irene, 116.  
 Lydia, 41, 42, 44, 50,  
 Mabel, 156.  
 Mabel (Bacon), 153.  
 Madeleine, 156.  
 Marcia (Fuller), 91, 116.  
 Margaret, 17, 18, 23, 24,  
 25, 26, 41, 153.  
 Marie, 26.  
 Marion R., 111, 147.  
 Marjorie B., 156.  
 Mary, 19, 20, 24, 41, 46,  
 47, 50, 52.  
 Mary (Babcock), 52.  
 Mary (Benison), 23, 26.  
 Mary Caroline, 79.  
 Mary (Chapman), 90, 114.  
 Mary L., 89, 112.  
 Mary (Littlefield), 52.  
 Mary (Penniman), 44, 48.  
 Mary (Pierce), 47, 50.  
 Maurice S., 118.  
 Mattie, 156.  
 Mehitable, 44.  
 Melissa, 69, 75.  
 Merrill Kenneth, 154.  
 Merton K., 117, 156.  
 Mildred Alice, 153.  
 Mildred L., 156.  
 Milton K., 118.  
 Minnie Estella, 116, 155.  
 Minnie (Olds), 118.  
 Moses, 11, 19, 22, 23, 24,  
 25, 26, 27, 31, 33, 35, 36,  
 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43,  
 45, 46, 47, 50, 51, 53, 60,  
 223, 229.  
 Deacon Moses, 45, 46, 50.  
 Myra C., 89, 112.  
 Nancy (Babcock), 61.  
 Nancy (Means), 116.  
 Nathaniel, 52, 61.  
 Nehemiah, 49.

- Nicholas, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22,  
24, 25, 36.  
Odna Elvira, 147.  
Olive J., 118.  
Ora L., 115.  
Ora Luella, 116, 155.  
Peter, 24, 25, 49.  
Phebe, 52.  
Phineas, 52, 61.  
Rachel, 49.  
Rachel (Hayden), 49.  
Ralph Bacon, 153.  
Ralph D., 118.  
R. Elvira, 91.  
Rexford Ray, 147.  
Richard, 26.  
Robert, 17, 18, 24, 25, 27.  
Robert Treat, 27, 208.  
Rolfe Howard, 146.  
Rose, 27.  
Ruth Jessie, 153.  
Ruth May, 147, 163.  
Sally (Hayden), 74, 90.  
Samuel, 42, 44, 48, 49.  
Sarah, 41, 42, 47, 48, 50,  
60, 69, 70, 80.  
Sarah (Powell), 50.  
Sarah (Stockwell), 116, 155.  
Seth, 47.  
Sidney Atherton, 115.  
Silas, 61.  
Stephen, 11, 12, 13, 14, 23,  
24, 25, 27, 36, 37, 38, 41,  
42, 43, 44, 47, 48, 49, 52,  
231.  
Susanna, 48, 49.  
Susanna (Ruggles), 48.  
Tabitha, 19, 20, 24.  
Thomas, 13, 14, 19, 24, 25,  
26, 27, 28.  
Thomas Denison, 69, 79.  
Tobias, 28.  
Walter E., 118.  
Warren, 88.  
Warren D., 118.  
Wilbur, 153.  
Wilbur Newton, 115, 153.  
William, 19, 24, 27, 28, 41,  
94.  
William Babcock, 61.  
William Denison, 79, 95.  
Col. William H., 61.  
Zeba, 61.
- Parker,**  
Cecil, 123.
- Parsons,**  
Benjamin, 112.
- Patterson,**  
Ella, 96.
- Payen,**  
Edmund de, 9,  
Hugh de, 6, 7, 8, 9.
- Penniman,**  
Deacon Joseph, 231.  
Mary 44.  
Samuel 44.
- Pette,**  
John, 19.
- Porter,**  
Edith, 157.
- Phillip,**  
King, 197, 198, 204, 206, 208
- Phillips,**  
Arline Virginia, 145.  
Donald, 145.  
Dora (Brown), 145.  
Milton Grant, 145  
Roger Hall, 145
- Pierce (Pearse),**  
Ann, 226, 228.  
Ann (Greenaway), 229.  
Deborah, 229.  
Frederic Clifton, 225.  
Prof. J. M., 225.  
Mary, 45, 229.  
Mary (Fry), 229.  
Persis 180.  
Robert, 225, 226, 227, 228,  
229.  
Col. Samuel, 227, 228.  
Thomas, 229.
- Pool,**  
Wm., 64.
- Pope,**  
Micajah, 56.

- Poore,**  
Francis C., 107.
- Potter,**  
Daniel, 63, 64.  
Nancy, 63, 64.
- Powell,**  
Sarah, 49.
- Power,**  
Walter, 177, 179.
- Price,**  
Mrs. W. R., 132.
- Putnam,**  
Addie B., 117, 157.  
Alfred S., 117, 156.  
Alice E., 157.  
Alice Eunice, 148.  
Alice (Paine), 117, 156.  
Bertha (Paine), 148, 157.  
David, 76.  
Edith (Porter), 157.  
Edwin A., 157.  
Florence M., 157.  
Florence May, 148.  
Harry, 148.  
Harry F., 117, 157.  
General Israel, 76.  
Marian, 117.  
Robert H., 117.  
Rufus E., 117, 157.  
Thelma M., 157.
- Quincy,**  
Dorothy, 34.  
Edmund, 23, 33, 35, 36, 37.  
Josiah, 208.  
Judith, 23, 33, 35, 36, 37.
- Ralph,**  
Elsie (Reasoner), 140.  
Julian, 140.  
Lester, 139, 140.
- Randlett,**  
Gertrude M., 147.
- Rathburn,**  
Charles A., 135.  
Fred Earl, 128.
- Harry Leon, 128.  
Maria L. (Mullineaux), 128, 159.  
Maria Louisa, 128, 159.  
Marjorie, 135.  
Samuel A., 128, 135, 159.  
Sarah (Tripp), 135.
- Ray,**  
Charles, 160.
- Reasoner,**  
Calvin, 105, 106, 138.  
Clara, 106, 139.  
Elsie, 106, 139.  
Florence, 106, 138.  
May, 106, 138.  
Venetia (Shearer), 106, 138.
- Reese,**  
Grace, 155.
- Reed,**  
Sara Mabel, 142.
- Remington,**  
Frances F., 121.
- Reynolds,**  
Mrs. Hattie, 110.
- Richmond,**  
Kate, 119.
- Rider,**  
Elizabeth, 183.  
Joseph, 182.
- Robert,**  
Duke of Normandy, 8.
- Robbins,**  
Blanche, 131.  
Clara, 161.  
Elizabeth (McKinniss), 131.  
Elmer, 131.  
Ernest, 131.  
Lura J., 103.  
Roy, 131.  
Sarah, 131.
- Roby,**  
Acquilla, 169, 172.  
Alexander, 168, 173.

- Ann, 168, 169, 171, 172, 173.  
 Benjamin, 168, 173.  
 Cassandra, 169, 174.  
 Charles, 169.  
 Cornelius, 169.  
 Elanor, 173.  
 Elijah, 173.  
 Elizabeth, 77, 168, 169, 170.  
     171, 172, 173.  
 Elizabeth (Woodger), 170,  
     171.  
 Emily, 170.  
 Frederic, 172, 174.  
 George Dement, 169, 174,  
     George W., 170.  
 Henrietta, 170.  
 Hezekiah, 169.  
 Jeffry, 168, 171.  
 John, 171, 172.  
 John Arthur, 171, 172.  
 John Basil, 169, 170, 171,  
     174.  
 John Nalley, 172, 173.  
 John Taylor, 173.  
 Joseph, 172.  
 Katherine, 169.  
 Lawrence, 171, 172.  
 Lydia, 173.  
 Mary, 169, 173.  
 Martha, 170.  
 Mary Ann, 170, 173.  
 Matilda Amelia, 170.  
 Michael Hines, 173.  
 Owen, 171, 172.  
 Peter, 173.  
 Ralph, 171.  
 Richard, 168, 169, 173.  
 Robert Hines, 173.  
 Samuel, 173.  
 Susanna (Dement), 169.  
 Thomas, 172, 173.  
 Townley, 169.  
 Truman, 169.  
 Verlinda, 173.  
 William, 169, 171, 172, 173.  
 William Basil, 170.  
 Lesta V., 152.  
 Mary Edna, 152.  
 Mary (Vickroy), 152.  
**Ruddell,**  
     Robert H., 159.  
**Ruggles,**  
     Susanna, 48.  
**Russell,**  
     Ralph, 196, 204.  
**Salts,**  
     Emma, 134.  
**Sanders,**  
     Nellie (Stephenson), 144.  
     Walter, 144.  
     Walter Allen, 144.  
**Sargeant,**  
     Benjamin C., 61.  
**Savil,**  
     Deacon Samuel, 221.  
**Savell,**  
     Samuel, 46.  
**Sawin,**  
     Joseph, 44.  
**Schoepfel,**  
     Mabel L., 143.  
**Scott,**  
     Cornelia Kate, 109.  
     Franklin Goddard, 146.  
     Franklin S., 109, 145, 146.  
     Gail Forest, 109.  
     Hannah, 224.  
     Hiram Lasley, 109.  
     Loren Leonard, 109.  
     Lucretia (Stephenson), 109,  
         145.  
     Lulu (Goddard), 146.  
     Rodney Winfield, 146.  
     Winfield, 109, 145.  
**Shepard,**  
     Abigail, 53, 54, 56, 181, 182.  
     Abraham, 179.  
     Ann, 181.  
     C. Sydney, 175.  
**Rogers,**  
     Lettie, M., 146.  
**Rosesteel,**  
     Abbie V., 152.  
     Hugh A., 152.  
     John Archbold, 152.



- David, 180.  
 Elizabeth, 181, 182.  
 Hannah, (Ensign), 180, 181.  
 Isaac, 177, 178, 179, 180.  
 Jacob, 177, 179, 180.  
 John, 179, 180, 181, 219.  
 Kingsley, 182.  
 Lemuel, 182.  
 Levi, 182.  
 Mary, 181.  
 Miriam, 182.  
 Nathaniel, 181.  
 Ralph, 175, 176, 177, 178,  
 179, 180, 181, 182, 183,  
 184, 186.  
 Sarah, 176, 178, 179, 181,  
 183, 184.  
 Simeon, 182, 183, 184.  
 Thanklord, 176, 177, 178,  
 179.  
 Thomas, 178, 179, 180, 181.  
 Triall, 177, 178, 179.  
 Walter, 179.
- Scranton,**  
 John, 55.
- Seaver,**  
 James, 198.
- Sedgwick,**  
 Hannah, 88.
- Sewall,**  
 Judge, 43.
- Shanor,**  
 Bernadine Lottie, 154.  
 Charles C., 154.  
 Ella (Paine), 154.  
 Hazel Marie, 154.
- Shearer,**  
 Alfred Alonzo, 107, 143.  
 Almira, 70, 85.  
 Clare Taylor, 106, 142.  
 Earl Shepard, 106, 141.  
 Emmal Judson, 107.  
 Frances (Taylor), 106, 140.  
 Harry Westlake, 106, 142.  
 Ida May, 143.  
 Leonard, 72.  
 Levi W., 70, 86.  
 Louisa, 70, 83.
- Mabel (Schoepfel), 143.  
 Mary Emma, 86, 107.  
 Mary (Gillspie), 86, 105.  
 Melissa, 70, 85.  
 Patrick, 60, 64, 70, 83.  
 Patrick Henry, 86, 106, 140.  
 Patrick Shepard, 70, 86,  
 105.  
 Robert Mitchell, 106, 141.  
 Sarah, 70, 86.  
 Sarah (Paine), Sally, 59, 64,  
 70, 83.  
 Venetia Emeret, 86, 105.  
 William Fletcher, 106.
- Sherman,**  
 Hon. John, 100.
- Sill,**  
 John, 179,  
 Judith Phillbrook, 179.
- Smedley,**  
 Mary, 179.
- Smith,**  
 Abigail, 30.  
 Anna, 132.  
 P. H., 107.
- Spear,**  
 Florence, 154.  
 Mary, 171, 172.
- Sprague,**  
 J. E. 198, 200, 207.
- Spur,**  
 Elizabeth (Tileston), 185,  
 Robert, 185, 212.  
 Sarah, 181, 186.  
 Thomas, 185, 210.
- Squire,**  
 Edith, 218, 220.  
 Henry, 219.  
 Margaret, 219.
- Stafford,**  
 Rev. Edward R., 121.  
 Mellie (Hurst), 121.  
 Miriam Kenyon, 121.  
 Thomas H., 121.  
 Willis Lincoln, 121.

**Standish,**

Miles, 28.

Sarah Winslow, 28.

**Stanton,**

Anna Cornelia, 130, 162.

Anna (McKinniss), 130, 162.

Elizabeth J., 130.

Leo Jerome, 130, 162.

Lucretia Agnes, 130.

Marie Katherine, 130

Mary Agnes, 162.

Paul Emmett, 130.

Pauline Frances, 162.

Susanna (Mahle), 162.

William, 130, 162.

William Edward Thomas,  
130.**Starr,**

Anna (Chancel), 164.

Dorothy May, 164.

Ellis A., 151, 163, 164.

Elizabeth, 151, 164.

Emmagene R., 151, 165.

Esther May, 151.

Frederick J., 151, 163.

George Ellis, 164.

Ivan Frederick, 151.

Levi R., 151.

Mary (Hardin), 164.

Maurice Franklin, 164.

Maurice G., 151, 164.

Miriam (Barrett), 151, 163.

Percie B., 151, 164.

**Stephenson,**

A. Cranston, 108.

Alberta, 108.

Alfred Holbrook, 108.

Allen C., 87, 108, 144.

Anna Marie, 108.

Bertram Shearer, 108, 143.

Carol Dell, 108.

Charles Harrison, 108.

Corilla (Lott), 143.

Elmer E., 107.

Emma V., 107.

Frances (Poore), 108, 143.

Fred C., 107.

Hazel Bell, 108, 144.

Heber Hiram, 108, 144.

Herbert H., 107.

Hershel V., 108, 143.

Hiram, 87, 108, 143.

Homer H., 107.

Ida B., 107.

Irena, 87.

Ivy (Winger), 108, 144.

John Harrison, 86, 87, 107.

John H., 87, 110.

Leonard, 87, 107, 108, 143.

Levi Shepard, 87, 107.

Lorena F., 143.

Lucretia, 87, 109.

Mabel Allen 108,

Marga (Gilliland), 108, 143.

Margaret Norris, 144.

Mary Cornelia, 87, 109.

Mary (McCullough), 144.

Mary Ophelia, 108.

Martha (Brown), 107.

Nellie (Winger), 108, 144.

Ophelia, 87, 110.

Ora B., 107.

Orlando, 87.

Oscar, 87, 109.

Raymond A., 143.

Sallie Fern, 108, 144.

Sarah (Shearer), 87, 107.

**Stetson,**

John, 49.

**Stockwell,**

Louise, 117.

Sarah S., 115,

**Stone,**

James D., 155.

Deacon John, 231.

**Stow,**

Laura, 155.

**Strong,**

R. W., 92.

**Talbert,**

Ada Mae, 153.

**Tatham,**

Edna, 154.

**Taylor,**

Frances M., 106.

- Terry,**  
Ezekiel, 59.
- Thayer,**  
Benjamin, 45.  
Mary, 61.  
Capt. Peter, 54.  
Zachariah, 45.
- Thomas,**  
Minnie, 133.
- Thorp,**  
Capt. Eliphalet, 54.
- Throckmorton,**  
Lady Anne, 192.  
Sir Arthur, 192.
- Tileston,**  
Bathsheba, 211.  
Cornelius, 211, 212.  
Elizabeth, 185, 211, 212.  
James, 212.  
Naomi, 211.  
Omsiphorus, 211.  
Ruth, 211.  
Sarah, 212.  
Sarah (Bridgman), 212.  
Timothy, 211, 212, 214,  
215.  
Thomas, 211, 212, 214.
- Timms,**  
Earl, 138.  
Emma, 138.  
Florence, 138.  
George, 138.  
George Rector, 138.  
Grace, 138.  
Herbert, 138.  
Howard, 138.  
Lulu, 138.  
May (Reasoner), 138.  
Muriel, 138.
- Tripp,**  
Anna (Dowd), 136.  
Charles E., 104, 136.  
Dorothy H., 136.  
Elizabeth (McKinniss), 104,  
135.  
Joseph O., 104, 136.
- Laura E., 136.  
Leonidas H., 104, 135, 136.  
Louisa V., 104, 135.  
Robert McKinniss, 136.  
Sarah E., 104, 135.  
Stella (Bolar), 136.  
William A., 104, 136.  
Zelma, G., 136.
- Tucker,**  
Cephas, 174.  
Charlotte, 169.  
Erasmus, 174.  
Thomas Jr., 168.
- Tyler,**  
Rev. Wm. 203, 209.
- Tyndale,**  
Geo. S., 155.
- Upham,**  
Ada (Paine), 148.  
Blanch Vivian, 148.  
Fred A., 147, 148.
- Veasey,**  
Ellen, 43.  
William, 43.
- Vickroy,**  
Arnold E., 152.  
Elma (Edmunds), 152.  
Esther Katherine, 152.  
H. Edwards, 114, 152.  
Hugh K., 114, 152.  
Mary Edna Louise, 114,  
152.  
Mary P. (Graves), 114, 152.
- Vinton,**  
John, 49.
- Wadsworth,**  
Hannah, 51, 53.
- Waid,**  
Caroline (Paine), 91.  
Carrie, 91.  
Edwin, 91.  
Evaline, 91.

- Wainwright,**  
Francis King, 127,  
Joseph Benson Foraker,  
127.  
Julia (Foraker), 127.
- Waldingham,**  
Guilford, 190.
- Wales,**  
Hannah, 61.  
Joseph, 61.
- Warner,**  
Ella, 98.
- Water,**  
William, 22.
- Webb,**  
Christopher, 221, 222, 224.  
Hannah, 221.  
Hannah (Scott), 221, 222.  
224.  
Humility, 224.  
John, 14, 222.  
Johnathan, 51.  
Mary, 222, 224.
- Wells,**  
Eliza (Bundy), 101, 127.  
Harry, 101, 127.  
Harvey, 101, 127.
- Wheeler,**  
Lieut. Joseph, 179.
- White,**  
Bertha (Higgins), 160.  
Charles Franklin, 160.  
Clarence E., 160.  
Clyde Ray, 160.  
Esther Lucy, 150.  
Frank S., 160.  
George Marion, 150.  
Glenden C., 160.  
Gratie (Barrett), 150.  
Jennie Bethany, 150.  
Leonard, 199.  
Lydia, 61.  
Robin Marie, 160.  
Col. Samuel, 200.  
William, 200.
- Whiting,**  
Lydia, 40.
- Whitney,**  
Sallie, 56.
- Whittemore,**  
Hannah, 91.
- Wilder,**  
Elizabeth, 179.
- Wilbur,**  
Electa, 102.  
Lucinda, 134.
- Wilcox,**  
Alice L., 95.
- Willie,**  
Judge James J., 139.
- Wilson,**  
Daniel Munro, 28, 216.
- Winger,**  
Ivy, 108.
- Wood,**  
Richard, 22.  
Sarah, 231.
- Woodgert,**  
Elizabeth, 169, 174.
- Woodrum,**  
Emma, 133.
- Worstell,**  
Frances, 110.
- Wright,**  
Edward L., 112.
- Wryghte,**  
Robert, 26.
- Young,**  
Jane, 20.  
Thomas, 20.  
Anne, 20.  
John, 20.  
Nicholas, 20.











































